

By WILLIAM SHAKESPEARE

Edited by BARBARA A. MOWAT and PAUL WERSTINE

Folger Shakespeare Library

http://www.folgerdigitaltexts.org

Contents

Front Matter	From the Director of the Folger Shakespeare Library Textual Introduction Synopsis Characters in the Play
	Prologue
ACT 1	Scene 1 Scene 2 Scene 3 Scene 4 Scene 5
ACT 2	Chorus Scene 1 Scene 2 Scene 3 Scene 4 Scene 5 Scene 6
ACT 3	Scene 1 Scene 2 Scene 3 Scene 4 Scene 5
ACT 4	Scene 1 Scene 2 Scene 3 Scene 4 Scene 5
<u>к от <i>с</i></u>	Scene 1

ACT 3 Scene 2 Scene 3

From the Director of the Folger Shakespeare Library

It is hard to imagine a world without Shakespeare. Since their composition four hundred years ago, Shakespeare's plays and poems have traveled the globe, inviting those who see and read his works to make them their own.

Readers of the New Folger Editions are part of this ongoing process of "taking up Shakespeare," finding our own thoughts and feelings in language that strikes us as old or unusual and, for that very reason, new. We still struggle to keep up with a writer who could think a mile a minute, whose words paint pictures that shift like clouds. These expertly edited texts are presented to the public as a resource for study, artistic adaptation, and enjoyment. By making the classic texts of the New Folger Editions available in electronic form as Folger Digital Texts, we place a trusted resource in the hands of anyone who wants them.

The New Folger Editions of Shakespeare's plays, which are the basis for the texts realized here in digital form, are special because of their origin. The Folger Shakespeare Library in Washington, DC, is the single greatest documentary source of Shakespeare's works. An unparalleled collection of early modern books, manuscripts, and artwork connected to Shakespeare, the Folger's holdings have been consulted extensively in the preparation of these texts. The Editions also reflect the expertise gained through the regular performance of Shakespeare's works in the Folger's Elizabethan Theater.

I want to express my deep thanks to editors Barbara Mowat and Paul Werstine for creating these indispensable editions of Shakespeare's works, which incorporate the best of textual scholarship with a richness of commentary that is both inspired and engaging. Readers who want to know more about Shakespeare and his plays can follow the paths these distinguished scholars have tread by visiting the Folger either in-person or online, where a range of physical and digital resources exist to supplement the material in these texts. I commend to you these words, and hope that they inspire.

Michael Witmore

Director, Folger Shakespeare Library

Textual Introduction By Barbara Mowat and Paul Werstine

Until now, with the release of the Folger Digital Texts, readers in search of a free online text of Shakespeare's plays had to be content primarily with using the MobyTM Text, which reproduces a latenineteenth century version of the plays. What is the difference? Many ordinary readers assume that there is a single text for the plays: what Shakespeare wrote. But Shakespeare's plays were not published the way modern novels or plays are published today: as a single, authoritative text. In some cases, the plays have come down to us in multiple published versions, represented by various Quartos (Qq) and by the great collection put together by his colleagues in 1623, called the First Folio (F). There are, for example, three very different versions of *Hamlet*, two of *King Lear*, *Henry V*, *Romeo and Juliet*, and others. Editors choose which version to use as their base text, and then amend that text with words, lines or speech prefixes from the other versions that, in their judgment, make for a better or more accurate text.

Other editorial decisions involve choices about whether an unfamiliar word could be understood in light of other writings of the period or whether it should be changed; decisions about words that made it into Shakespeare's text by accident through four hundred years of printings and misprinting; and even decisions based on cultural preference and taste. When the Moby[™] Text was created, for example, it was deemed "improper" and "indecent" for Miranda to chastise Caliban for having attempted to rape her. (See *The Tempest*, 1.2: "Abhorred slave,/Which any print of goodness wilt not take,/Being capable of all ill! I pitied thee…"). All Shakespeare editors at the time took the speech away from her and gave it to her father, Prospero.

The editors of the MobyTM Shakespeare produced their text long before scholars fully understood the proper grounds on which to make the thousands of decisions that Shakespeare editors face. The Folger Library Shakespeare Editions, on which the Folger Digital Texts depend, make this editorial process as nearly transparent as is possible, in contrast to older texts, like the MobyTM, which hide editorial interventions. The reader of the Folger Shakespeare knows where the text has been altered because editorial interventions are signaled by square brackets (for example, from *Othello*: "[If she in chains of magic were not bound,]"), half-square brackets (for example, from *Henry V*: "With <code>Fblood</code> and sword and fire to win your right,"), or angle brackets (for example, from *Hamlet*: "O farewell, honest (soldier.) Who hath relieved/you?"). At any point in the text, you can hover your cursor over a bracket for more information.

Because the Folger Digital Texts are edited in accord with twenty-first century knowledge about Shakespeare's texts, the Folger here provides them to readers, scholars, teachers, actors, directors, and students, free of charge, confident of their quality as texts of the plays and pleased to be able to make this contribution to the study and enjoyment of Shakespeare.

Synopsis

The prologue of *Romeo and Juliet* calls the title characters "starcrossed lovers"—and the stars do seem to conspire against these young lovers.

Romeo is a Montague, and Juliet a Capulet. Their families are enmeshed in a feud, but the moment they meet—when Romeo and his friends attend a party at Juliet's house in disguise—the two fall in love and quickly decide that they want to be married.

A friar secretly marries them, hoping to end the feud. Romeo and his companions almost immediately encounter Juliet's cousin Tybalt, who challenges Romeo. When Romeo refuses to fight, Romeo's friend Mercutio accepts the challenge and is killed. Romeo then kills Tybalt and is banished. He spends that night with Juliet and then leaves for Mantua.

Juliet's father forces her into a marriage with Count Paris. To avoid this marriage, Juliet takes a potion, given her by the friar, that makes her appear dead. The friar will send Romeo word to be at her family tomb when she awakes. The plan goes awry, and Romeo learns instead that she is dead. In the tomb, Romeo kills himself. Juliet wakes, sees his body, and commits suicide. Their deaths appear finally to end the feud.

Characters in the Play

Romeo Montague, his father Lady Montague, his mother Benvolio, their kinsman Abram, a Montague servingman Balthasar, Romeo's servingman

JULIET CAPULET, her father LADY CAPULET, her mother NURSE to Juliet TYBALT, kinsman to the Capulets PETRUCHIO, Tybalt's companion Capulet's Cousin

SAMPSON GREGORY PETER Other Servingmen

ESCALUS, Prince of Verona PARIS, the Prince's kinsman and Juliet's suitor MERCUTIO, the Prince's kinsman and Romeo's friend Paris' Page

FRIAR LAWRENCE FRIAR JOHN APOTHECARY Three or four Citizens Three Musicians Three Watchmen

CHORUS

Attendants, Maskers, Torchbearers, a Boy with a drum, Gentlemen, Gentlewomen, Tybalt's Page, Servingmen.

Enter Chorus.

FTLN 0001	Two households, both alike in dignity	
FTLN 0002	(In fair Verona, where we lay our scene),	
FTLN 0003	From ancient grudge break to new mutiny,	
FTLN 0004	Where civil blood makes civil hands unclean.	
FTLN 0005	From forth the fatal loins of these two foes	5
FTLN 0006	A pair of star-crossed lovers take their life;	
FTLN 0007	Whose misadventured piteous overthrows	
FTLN 0008	Doth with their death bury their parents' strife.	
FTLN 0009	The fearful passage of their death-marked love	
FTLN 0010	And the continuance of their parents' rage,	10
FTLN 0011	Which, but their children's end, naught could remove,	
FTLN 0012	Is now the two hours' traffic of our stage;	
FTLN 0013	The which, if you with patient ears attend,	
FTLN 0014	What here shall miss, our toil shall strive to mend.	
	<i>Chorus exits.</i>	
	7	

Γ*ACT 1*٦

Scene 1 Enter Sampson and Gregory, with swords and bucklers, of the house of Capulet.

FTLN 0015	SAMPSON Gregory, on my word we'll not carry coals.	
FTLN 0016	GREGORY No, for then we should be colliers.	
FTLN 0017	SAMPSON I mean, an we be in choler, we'll draw.	
FTLN 0018	GREGORY Ay, while you live, draw your neck out of	
FTLN 0019	collar.	5
FTLN 0020	SAMPSON I strike quickly, being moved.	
FTLN 0021	GREGORY But thou art not quickly moved to strike.	
FTLN 0022	SAMPSON A dog of the house of Montague moves me.	
FTLN 0023	GREGORY To move is to stir, and to be valiant is to	
FTLN 0024	stand. Therefore if thou art moved thou runn'st	10
FTLN 0025	away.	
FTLN 0026	SAMPSON A dog of that house shall move me to stand. I	
FTLN 0027	will take the wall of any man or maid of Montague's.	
FTLN 0028	GREGORY That shows thee a weak slave, for the weakest	
FTLN 0029	goes to the wall.	15
FTLN 0030	SAMPSON 'Tis true, and therefore women, being the	
FTLN 0031	weaker vessels, are ever thrust to the wall. Therefore	
FTLN 0032	I will push Montague's men from the wall and	
FTLN 0033	thrust his maids to the wall.	
FTLN 0034	GREGORY The quarrel is between our masters and us	20
FTLN 0035	their men.	
FTLN 0036	SAMPSON 'Tis all one. I will show myself a tyrant.	
FTLN 0037	When I have fought with the men, I will be civil	
FTLN 0038	with the maids; I will cut off their heads.	

FTLN 0040SAMPSONAy, the heads of the maids, or their maidenheads. Take it in what sense thou wilt.TTLN 0041Take it in what sense thou wilt.GREGORYThey must take it $\lceil in \rceil$ sense that feel it.SAMPSONMe they shall feel while I am able to stand, and 'tis known I am a pretty piece of flesh.SOUTH 0043GREGORYGREGORYTis well thou art not fish; if thou hadst, thou hadst been poor-john. Draw thy tool. Here comes of the house of Montagues.FTLN 0047of the house of Montagues.FTLN 0048SAMPSONSAMPSONMy naked weapon is out. Quarrel, I will back thee.TTLN 0049thee.GREGORYHow? Turn thy back and run?SAMPSONFear me not.FTLN 0051GREGORYGREGORYNo, marry. I fear thee!SAMPSONLet us take the law of our sides; let them begin.TTLN 0053GREGORY I will frown as I pass by, and let them take it a sthey list.SAMPSONI do bite my thumb at us, sir?TTLN 0054SAMPSONABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?ABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?ABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?SAMPSONI do bite my thumb, sir.TTLN 0063say "Ay"?TTLN 0064GREGORY, <i>aside to Gregory</i> I st he law of our side if I say "Ay"?TTLN 0064GREGORY, <i>aside to Sampson</i> No.SAMPSONNo, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir, thu 0065SAMPSONNo, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir, stilt N066SAMPSO		11Romeo and JulietACT 1. SC. 1	
TELN 0041Take it in what sense thou wilt.GREGORYThey must take it $\lceil in \rceil$ sense that feel it.SAMPSONMe they shall feel while I am able to stand,and 'tis known I am a pretty piece of flesh.30GREGORY'Tis well thou art not fish; if thou hadst, thouhadst been poor-john. Draw thy tool. Here comesof the house of Montagues.FTLN 0047of the house of Montagues.FTLN 0048SAMPSONMy naked weapon is out. Quarrel, I will backTILN 0049thee.GREGORYHow? Turn thy back and run?STLN 0050GREGORYGREGORYNo, marry. I fear thee!SAMPSONLet us take the law of our sides; let thembegin.40GREGORYI will frown as I pass by, and let them take itas they list.sthey list.SAMPSONNay, as they dare. I will bite my thumb at them, which is disgrace to them if they bear it. <i>I He bites his thumb.</i> FTLN 0053SAMPSONABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?SAMPSONI do bite my thumb, sir.FTLN 0054SAMPSON, <i>aside to Gregory</i> SAMPSON, <i>aside to Gregory</i> I she law of our side if I say "Ay"?STLN 0054SAMPSONSoSAMPSONNo, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir, but I bite my thumb, sir.SAMPSONNo, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir, but I bite my thumb, sir.SAMPSONNo, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir, but I bite my thumb, sir.SAMPSONNo, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir, but I bite m	FTLN 0039	GREGORY The heads of the maids?	25
GREGORY They must take it finl sense that feel it. SAMPSON Me they shall feel while I am able to stand, and 'tis known I am a pretty piece of flesh. 30 GREGORY 'Tis well thou art not fish; if thou hadst, thou hadst been poor-john. Draw thy tool. Here comes 30 of the house of Montagues. Enter 「Abram with another Servingman.] FTLN 0049 thee. 35 GREGORY How? Turn thy back and run? 56 SAMPSON Kear me not. 57 FTLN 0050 GREGORY No, marry. I fear thee! 55 SAMPSON Let us take the law of our sides; let them 40 FTLN 0055 GREGORY I will frown as I pass by, and let them take it 40 FTLN 0056 GREGORY I will frown as I pass by, and let them take it 41 FTLN 0057 SAMPSON Nay, as they dare. I will bite my thumb at 1 1 FTLN 0058 GREGORY I will bite my thumb at 1 1 1 FTLN 0057 SAMPSON Nay, as they dare. I will bite my thumb at 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 FTLN 0058 <t< td=""><td>FTLN 0040</td><td>SAMPSON Ay, the heads of the maids, or their maidenheads.</td><td></td></t<>	FTLN 0040	SAMPSON Ay, the heads of the maids, or their maidenheads.	
FTEL N0043 SAMPSON Me they shall feel while I am able to stand, and 'tis known I am a pretty piece of flesh. 30 GREGORY 'Tis well thou art not fish; if thou hadst, thou hadst been poor-john. Draw thy tool. Here comes of the house of Montagues. 30 FTLN 0046 hadst been poor-john. Draw thy tool. Here comes of the house of Montagues. 30 FTLN 0047 of the house of Montagues. 50 FTLN 0048 SAMPSON My naked weapon is out. Quarrel, I will back FTLN 0049 thee. 35 GREGORY How? Turn thy back and run? 55 SAMPSON Let us take the law of our sides; let them begin. 40 FTLN 0055 GREGORY I will frown as I pass by, and let them take it as they list. 40 FTLN 0055 GREGORY I will frown as I pass by, and let them take it them, which is disgrace to them if they bear it. 40 FTLN 0058 ABRAM Do you bite your thumb at us, sir? 45 SAMPSON I do bite my thumb, sir. 45 FTLN 0054 SAMPSON Sampson No. 50 SAMPSON GREGORY, <i>Caside to Sampson</i> No. 50 SAMPSON Sampson No, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir, FTLN 0065 SAMPSON No, sir. </td <td>FTLN 0041</td> <td>Take it in what sense thou wilt.</td> <td></td>	FTLN 0041	Take it in what sense thou wilt.	
FTLN 0044 and 'tis known I am a pretty piece of flesh. 30 FTLN 0045 GREGORY 'Tis well thou art not fish; if thou hadst, thou hadst been poor-john. Draw thy tool. Here comes of the house of Montagues. 30 FTLN 0047 of the house of Montagues. Enter 「Abram with another Servingman.] FTLN 0048 SAMPSON My naked weapon is out. Quarrel, I will back thee. 35 FTLN 0049 thee. 35 FTLN 0050 GREGORY How? Turn thy back and run? 35 FTLN 0051 SAMPSON Fear me not. 40 FTLN 0052 GREGORY No, marry. I fear thee! 40 FTLN 0053 SAMPSON Let us take the law of our sides; let them tetts begin. 40 GREGORY I will frown as I pass by, and let them take it as they list. 40 FTLN 0058 SAMPSON Nay, as they dare. I will bite my thumb at them, which is disgrace to them if they bear it. 10 FTLN 0059 ABRAM Do you bite your thumb at us, sir? 45 FTLN 0050 SAMPSON I do bite my thumb, sir. 45 FTLN 0051 SAMPSON I do bite my thumb at us, sir? 45 FTLN 0052 SAMPSON I do not bite my thumb at you, sir, but I bite my thumb, sir. 50 FTLN 0054 GREGORY, <i>faside to Sampson</i> No. 5	FTLN 0042	GREGORY They must take it [in] sense that feel it.	
GREGORY 'Tis well thou art not fish; if thou hadst, thou hadst been poor-john. Draw thy tool. Here comes of the house of Montagues. Enter <i>Abram with another Servingman.</i> FTLN 0047 SAMPSON SAMPSON My naked weapon is out. Quarrel, I will back thee. STLN 0048 SAMPSON GREGORY How? Turn thy back and run? FTLN 0050 GREGORY GREGORY No, marry. I fear thee! STLN 0051 SAMPSON CREGORY No, marry. I fear thee! STLN 0053 GREGORY GREGORY I will frown as I pass by, and let them take it as they list. STLN 0055 GREGORY SAMPSON Nay, as they dare. I will bite my thumb at them, which is disgrace to them if they bear it. <i>FTLN 0055</i> SAMPSON SAMPSON I do bite my thumb, sir. FTLN 0054 ABRAM Do you bite your thumb at us, sir? 45 SAMPSON I do bite my thumb, sir. FTLN 0063 SAMPSON 50 SAMPSON I do not bite my thumb at you, sir, FTLN 0064 SAMPSON 50 SAMPSON I do not bite my thumb at you, sir,	FTLN 0043	SAMPSON Me they shall feel while I am able to stand,	
FTLN 0046 hadst been poor-john. Draw thy tool. Here comes of the house of Montagues. Enter [Abram with another Servingman.] FTLN 0047 SAMPSON My naked weapon is out. Quarrel, I will back TLN 0048 SAMPSON My naked weapon is out. Quarrel, I will back TLN 0049 thee. SAMPSON GREGORY How? Turn thy back and run? FTLN 0050 GREGORY Mo, marry. I fear thee! STLN 0052 GREGORY No, marry. I fear thee! TTLN 0053 SAMPSON Let us take the law of our sides; let them begin. 40 TTLN 0055 GREGORY I will frown as I pass by, and let them take it as they list. sthey list. STLN 0057 SAMPSON Nay, as they dare. I will bite my thumb at TTLN 0058 them, which is disgrace to them if they bear it. TLN 0059 ABRAM Do you bite your thumb at us, sir? SAMPSON I do bite my thumb, sir. 45 SAMPSON, <i>laside to Gregory</i>] Is the law of our side if I say "Ay"? 50 GREGORY, <i>caside to Sampson</i>] No. 50 SAMPSON No, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir, 50 TTLN 0065 SAMPSON No, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir, TUN 0065	FTLN 0044	and 'tis known I am a pretty piece of flesh.	30
FTLN 0047 of the house of Montagues. Enter [Abram with another Servingman.] FTLN 0048 SAMPSON My naked weapon is out. Quarrel, I will back FTLN 0049 thee. 35 FTLN 0050 GREGORY How? Turn thy back and run? STLN 0051 SAMPSON Fear me not. 55 FTLN 0052 GREGORY No, marry. I fear thee! 40 SAMPSON Let us take the law of our sides; let them 40 GREGORY I will frown as I pass by, and let them take it as they list. SAMPSON Nay, as they dare. I will bite my thumb at 40 FTLN 0053 SAMPSON Nay, as they dare. I will bite my thumb. 40 FTLN 0054 GREGORY I will frown as I pass by, and let them take it 40 GREGORY I will frown as I pass by, and let them take it 40 GREGORY SAMPSON Nay, as they dare. I will bite my thumb at 40 FTLN 0055 SAMPSON Nay, as they dare. I will bite my thumb. 40 FTLN 0055 SAMPSON I do bite my thumb, sir. 71 FTLN 0059 ABRAM Do you bite your thumb at us, sir? 45 SAMPSON, <i>aside to Gre</i>	FTLN 0045	GREGORY 'Tis well thou art not fish; if thou hadst, thou	
Enter [Abram with another Servingman.] FTLN 0048 SAMPSON My naked weapon is out. Quarrel, I will back FTLN 0049 thee. 35 FTLN 0050 GREGORY How? Turn thy back and run? 35 FTLN 0051 SAMPSON Fear me not. 35 FTLN 0052 GREGORY No, marry. I fear thee! 40 FTLN 0053 SAMPSON Let us take the law of our sides; let them 40 FTLN 0054 begin. 40 GREGORY I will frown as I pass by, and let them take it as they list. FTLN 0055 GREGORY Nay, as they dare. I will bite my thumb at 40 FTLN 0057 SAMPSON Nay, as they dare. I will bite my thumb at 40 FTLN 0058 them, which is disgrace to them if they bear it. 71 FTLN 0059 ABRAM Do you bite your thumb at us, sir? 45 FTLN 0050 SAMPSON I do bite my thumb, sir. 45 FTLN 0060 SAMPSON, <i>aside to Gregory</i> Is the law of our side if I 50 FTLN 0054 GREGORY, <i>aside to Sampson</i> No. 50 FTLN 0055 SAMPSON No, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir, 50 FTLN 0056 SAMPSON No, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir, 50	FTLN 0046	hadst been poor-john. Draw thy tool. Here comes	
FTLN 0048SAMPSONMy naked weapon is out. Quarrel, I will back thee.35FTLN 0049thee.35FTLN 0050GREGORYHow? Turn thy back and run?FTLN 0051SAMPSONFear me not.FTLN 0052GREGORYNo, marry. I fear thee!FTLN 0053SAMPSONLet us take the law of our sides; let thembegin.40FTLN 0054begin.FTLN 0055GREGORYGREGORYI will frown as I pass by, and let them take it as they list.FTLN 0057SAMPSONSAMPSONNay, as they dare. I will bite my thumb at them, which is disgrace to them if they bear it. <i>He bites his thumb.</i> FTLN 0059ABRAMABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?FTLN 0050SAMPSON, <i>I</i> do bite my thumb, sir.FTLN 0051SAMPSON, <i>aside to Gregory</i> FTLN 0052SAMPSON, <i>Saide to Sampson</i> FTLN 0053SAMPSONSAMPSONNo, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir, but I bite my thumb, sir.FTLN 0055GREGORYFTLN 0056SAMPSONSAMPSONNo, sir.SOSAMPSONSAMPSONNo, sir.SOSAMPSONSAMPSONNo, sir.SAMPSONSir.FTLN 0055SAMPSONSAMPSONBut if you do, sir.SAMPSONBut if you do, sir.SAMPSONSaSAMPSONSir.SAMPSONSaSAMPSONSir.SAMPSONSaSAMPSONSir.<	FTLN 0047	of the house of Montagues.	
ETLN 0049thee.35ETLN 0050GREGORYHow? Turn thy back and run?35ETLN 0051SAMPSONFear me not.71ETLN 0052GREGORYNo, marry. I fear thee!40ETLN 0053SAMPSONLet us take the law of our sides; let them40ETLN 0054begin.40ETLN 0055GREGORYI will frown as I pass by, and let them take it40ETLN 0056GREGORYI will frown as I pass by, and let them take it40ETLN 0057SAMPSONNay, as they dare. I will bite my thumb at them, which is disgrace to them if they bear it.40ETLN 0058ABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?45ETLN 0059ABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?45ETLN 0061ABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?45ETLN 0062SAMPSON, <i>faside to Gregory</i> I st he law of our side if I say "Ay"?50ETLN 0063SAMPSONNo, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir, but I bite my thumb, sir.50ETLN 0064GREGORYDo you quarrel, sir?50SAMPSONBut if you do, sir, I am for you. I serve as good a man as you.55		Enter [Abram with another Servingman.]	
FTLN 0050GREGORYHow? Turn thy back and run?FTLN 0051SAMPSONFear me not.FTLN 0052GREGORYNo, marry. I fear thee!SAMPSONLet us take the law of our sides; let them40FTLN 0053SAMPSONLet us take the law of our sides; let them40FTLN 0054begin.40GREGORYI will frown as I pass by, and let them take it40FTLN 0055GREGORYI will frown as I pass by, and let them take it40FTLN 0056as they list.5050FTLN 0057SAMPSONNay, as they dare. I will bite my thumb at them, which is disgrace to them if they bear it. <i>He bites his thumb</i> .51FTLN 0058them, which is disgrace to them if they bear it. <i>He bites his thumb</i> .51FTLN 0059ABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?45FTLN 0060SAMPSONI do bite my thumb, sir. still to bite my thumb at us, sir?45FTLN 0061ABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?50FTLN 0063say "Ay"?50FTLN 0064GREGORY, <i>Faside to Sampson</i> No.50FTLN 0065SAMPSONNo, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir, but I bite my thumb, sir.50FTLN 0066GREGORYDo you quarrel, sir?51FTLN 0067GREGORYDo you quarrel, sir?55GREGORYDo you quarrel, sir?No, sir.55SAMPSONBut if you do, sir, I am for you. I serve as good a man as you.55	FTLN 0048	SAMPSON My naked weapon is out. Quarrel, I will back	
FTLN 0051SAMPSONFear me not.FTLN 0052GREGORYNo, marry. I fear thee!SAMPSONLet us take the law of our sides; let thembegin.40GREGORYI will frown as I pass by, and let them take itas they list.50SAMPSONNay, as they dare. I will bite my thumb atthem, which is disgrace to them if they bear it. <i>He bites his thumb.</i> FTLN 0059ABRAMABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?FTLN 0061ABRAMABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?FTLN 0062SAMPSON, <i>aside to Gregory</i> Is the law of our side if Isay "Ay"?FTLN 0063SAMPSONSAMPSONNo, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir,but I bite my thumb, sir.FTLN 0064GREGORYGREGORYDo you quarrel, sir?SAMPSONSo you quarrel, sir?SAMPSONSo you quarrel, sir?SAMPSONSo you quarrel, sir?SAMPSONSo you quarrel, sir?SAMPSONBut if you do, sir, I am for you. I serve asSAMPSONBut if you do, sir, I am for you. I serve asSAMPSONBut if you.	FTLN 0049	thee.	35
FTLN 0052GREGORYNo, marry. I fear thee!FTLN 0053SAMPSONLet us take the law of our sides; let thembegin.40FTLN 0054begin.FTLN 0055GREGORYGREGORYI will frown as I pass by, and let them take itas they list.5FTLN 0056SAMPSONNay, as they dare. I will bite my thumb atthem, which is disgrace to them if they bear it. <i>ILL</i> 0058 <i>ILL</i> 0059ABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?FTLN 0059ABRAMABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?FTLN 0060SAMPSONI do bite my thumb, sir.FTLN 0061ABRAMABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?FTLN 0062SAMPSON, <i>aside to Gregory</i> FTLN 0063say "Ay"?FTLN 0064GREGORY, <i>faside to Sampson</i> FTLN 0065SAMPSONSAMPSONNo, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir,FTLN 0066but I bite my thumb, sir.FTLN 0067GREGORYGREGORYDo you quarrel, sir?FTLN 0068ABRAMQuarrel, sir? No, sir.SAMPSONBut if you do, sir, I am for you. I serve asgood a man as you.55	FTLN 0050	GREGORY How? Turn thy back and run?	
FTLN 0053SAMPSONLet us take the law of our sides; let thembegin.40FTLN 0054GREGORYGREGORYI will frown as I pass by, and let them take itas they list.sampsonSAMPSONNay, as they dare. I will bite my thumb atthem, which is disgrace to them if they bear it.FTLN 0058Hem, which is disgrace to them if they bear it.FTLN 0059ABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?FTLN 0060SAMPSONABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?FTLN 0061ABRAMABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?FTLN 0062SAMPSON, <i>faside to Gregory</i> FTLN 0063say "Ay"?FTLN 0064GREGORY, <i>faside to Sampson</i> FTLN 0065SAMPSONSAMPSONNo, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir,FTLN 0066bite my thumb, sir.FTLN 0067GREGORYFTLN 0068ABRAMQuarrel, sir?No, sir.FTLN 0069SAMPSONBUT I bite my thumb, sir.FTLN 0068ABRAMQuarrel, sir? No, sir.SAMPSONBut if you do, sir, I am for you. I serve asgood a man as you.55	FTLN 0051	SAMPSON Fear me not.	
FTLN 0054begin.40GREGORYI will frown as I pass by, and let them take it as they list.40FTLN 0056SAMPSONNay, as they dare. I will bite my thumb at them, which is disgrace to them if they bear it. <i>He bites his thumb</i> .40FTLN 0058ABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?45FTLN 0059ABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?45FTLN 0060SAMPSONI do bite my thumb, sir.45FTLN 0061ABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?45FTLN 0062SAMPSON, <i>Faside to Gregory</i> Is the law of our side if I say "Ay"?50FTLN 0063SaMPSONNo, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir, but I bite my thumb, sir.50FTLN 0064GREGORY, <i>Faside to Sampson</i> No.50FTLN 0065SAMPSONNo, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir, but I bite my thumb, sir.50FTLN 0066BRAMQuarrel, sir?50FTLN 0067GREGORYDo you quarrel, sir?FTLN 0068ABRAMQuarrel, sir?FTLN 0069SAMPSONBut if you do, sir, I am for you. I serve as good a man as you.55	FTLN 0052	GREGORY No, marry. I fear thee!	
FTLN 0055GREGORYI will frown as I pass by, and let them take it as they list.FTLN 0056as they list.FTLN 0057SAMPSONSAMPSONNay, as they dare. I will bite my thumb at them, which is disgrace to them if they bear it. <i>He bites his thumb</i> .FTLN 0058ABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?45FTLN 0060SAMPSONI do bite my thumb, sir.FTLN 0061ABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?FTLN 0062SAMPSON, <i>Faside to Gregory</i> Is the law of our side if I say "Ay"?FTLN 0063SaMPSONSAMPSONNo, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir, but I bite my thumb, sir.FTLN 0066GREGORY, <i>Faside to Sampson</i> FTLN 0067GREGORYFTLN 0068ABRAMQuarrel, sir?FTLN 0068ABRAMQuarrel, sir?FTLN 0069SAMPSONBut if you do, sir, I am for you. I serve as good a man as you.	FTLN 0053	SAMPSON Let us take the law of our sides; let them	
FTLN 0056as they list.FTLN 0057SAMPSONNay, as they dare. I will bite my thumb at them, which is disgrace to them if they bear it. <i>I He bites his thumb</i> .FTLN 0058ABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?FTLN 0060SAMPSONI do bite my thumb, sir. SAMPSONFTLN 0061ABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?FTLN 0062SAMPSON, <i>aside to Gregory</i> FTLN 0063say "Ay"?FTLN 0064GREGORY, <i>aside to Sampson</i> FTLN 0065SAMPSONSAMPSONNo, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir, but I bite my thumb, sir.FTLN 0067GREGORYFTLN 0068ABRAMQuarrel, sir?No, sir.FTLN 0069SAMPSONSAMPSONBut if you do, sir, I am for you. I serve as good a man as you.	FTLN 0054	begin.	40
FTLN 0057SAMPSONNay, as they dare. I will bite my thumb at them, which is disgrace to them if they bear it.FTLN 0058Hem, which is disgrace to them if they bear it.FTLN 0059ABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?FTLN 0060SAMPSONI do bite my thumb, sir.FTLN 0061ABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?FTLN 0062SAMPSON, <i>faside to Gregory</i> Is the law of our side if IFTLN 0063say "Ay"?FTLN 0064GREGORY, <i>faside to Sampson</i> No.FTLN 0065SAMPSONNo, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir,FTLN 0066but I bite my thumb, sir.FTLN 0067GREGORYDo you quarrel, sir?FTLN 0068ABRAMQuarrel, sir? No, sir.FTLN 0069SAMPSONBut if you do, sir, I am for you. I serve as good a man as you.	FTLN 0055	GREGORY I will frown as I pass by, and let them take it	
FTLN 0058them, which is disgrace to them if they bear it. 	FTLN 0056	as they list.	
FTLN 0059ABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?45FTLN 0060SAMPSONI do bite my thumb, sir.45FTLN 0061ABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?57FTLN 0062SAMPSON, <i>aside to Gregory</i> Is the law of our side if IFTLN 0063say "Ay"?50FTLN 0064GREGORY, <i>aside to Sampson</i> No.FTLN 0065SAMPSONNo, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir,FTLN 0066but I bite my thumb, sir.50FTLN 0067GREGORYDo you quarrel, sir?FTLN 0068ABRAMQuarrel, sir?FTLN 0069SAMPSONBut if you do, sir, I am for you. I serve as55FTLN 0070good a man as you.50	FTLN 0057	SAMPSON Nay, as they dare. I will bite my thumb at	
FTLN 0059ABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?45FTLN 0060SAMPSONI do bite my thumb, sir.45FTLN 0061ABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?57FTLN 0062SAMPSON, <i>aside to Gregory</i> Is the law of our side if IFTLN 0063say "Ay"?50FTLN 0064GREGORY, <i>aside to Sampson</i> No.FTLN 0065SAMPSONNo, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir,FTLN 0066but I bite my thumb, sir.50FTLN 0067GREGORYDo you quarrel, sir?FTLN 0068ABRAMQuarrel, sir? No, sir.FTLN 0069SAMPSONBut if you do, sir, I am for you. I serve as55FTLN 0070good a man as you.50	FTLN 0058	them, which is disgrace to them if they bear it.	
FTLN 0060SAMPSONI do bite my thumb, sir.FTLN 0061ABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?FTLN 0062SAMPSON, <i>aside to Gregory</i> Is the law of our side if IFTLN 0063say "Ay"?FTLN 0064GREGORY, <i>aside to Sampson</i> No.FTLN 0065SAMPSONNo, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir,FTLN 0066but I bite my thumb, sir.50FTLN 0067GREGORYDo you quarrel, sir?FTLN 0068ABRAMQuarrel, sir? No, sir.FTLN 0069SAMPSONBut if you do, sir, I am for you. I serve asFTLN 0070good a man as you.55		<i>[He bites his thumb.]</i>	
FTLN 0061ABRAMDo you bite your thumb at us, sir?FTLN 0062SAMPSON, <i>aside to Gregory</i> Is the law of our side if I say "Ay"?FTLN 0063GREGORY, <i>aside to Sampson</i> No.FTLN 0064GREGORY, <i>aside to Sampson</i> No.FTLN 0065SAMPSONSAMPSONNo, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir, but I bite my thumb, sir.FTLN 0066GREGORYFTLN 0067GREGORYGREGORYDo you quarrel, sir?FTLN 0068ABRAMQuarrel, sir?No, sir.FTLN 0069SAMPSONSAMPSONBut if you do, sir, I am for you. I serve asFTLN 0070good a man as you.	FTLN 0059	ABRAM Do you bite your thumb at us, sir?	45
FTLN 0062SAMPSON, <i>aside to Gregory</i> Is the law of our side if I say "Ay"?FTLN 0063say "Ay"?FTLN 0064GREGORY, <i>aside to Sampson</i> No.FTLN 0065SAMPSON No, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir, but I bite my thumb, sir.FTLN 0066but I bite my thumb, sir.FTLN 0067GREGORY Do you quarrel, sir?FTLN 0068ABRAM Quarrel, sir? No, sir.FTLN 0069SAMPSON But if you do, sir, I am for you. I serve asFTLN 0070good a man as you.	FTLN 0060	SAMPSON I do bite my thumb, sir.	
FTLN 0063say "Ay"?FTLN 0064GREGORY, <i>laside to Sampson</i> No.50FTLN 0065SAMPSON No, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir,50FTLN 0066but I bite my thumb, sir.50FTLN 0067GREGORY Do you quarrel, sir?FTLN 0068ABRAM Quarrel, sir? No, sir.FTLN 0069SAMPSON But if you do, sir, I am for you. I serve as55FTLN 0070good a man as you.	FTLN 0061	ABRAM Do you bite your thumb at us, sir?	
FTLN 0064GREGORY, <i>aside to Sampson</i> No.50FTLN 0065SAMPSON No, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir, but I bite my thumb, sir.50FTLN 0066but I bite my thumb, sir.50FTLN 0067GREGORY Do you quarrel, sir?FTLN 0068ABRAM Quarrel, sir? No, sir.FTLN 0069SAMPSON But if you do, sir, I am for you. I serve as55FTLN 0070good a man as you.55	FTLN 0062	SAMPSON, <i>aside to Gregory</i> Is the law of our side if I	
FTLN 0065SAMPSONNo, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir,FTLN 0066but I bite my thumb, sir.FTLN 0067GREGORYFTLN 0068ABRAMQuarrel, sir?No, sir.FTLN 0069SAMPSONBut if you do, sir, I am for you. I serve as55FTLN 0070good a man as you.	FTLN 0063	say "Ay"?	
FTLN 0065SAMPSONNo, sir, I do not bite my thumb at you, sir,FTLN 0066but I bite my thumb, sir.FTLN 0067GREGORYFTLN 0068ABRAMQuarrel, sir?No, sir.FTLN 0069SAMPSONBut if you do, sir, I am for you. I serve as55FTLN 0070good a man as you.	FTLN 0064	GREGORY, <i>aside to Sampson</i> No.	50
FTLN 0066but I bite my thumb, sir.FTLN 0067GREGORYDo you quarrel, sir?FTLN 0068ABRAMQuarrel, sir? No, sir.FTLN 0069SAMPSONBut if you do, sir, I am for you. I serve as55FTLN 0070good a man as you.55	FTLN 0065	•	
FTLN 0068ABRAMQuarrel, sir? No, sir.FTLN 0069SAMPSONBut if you do, sir, I am for you. I serve as55FTLN 0070good a man as you.55	FTLN 0066		
FTLN 0068ABRAMQuarrel, sir? No, sir.FTLN 0069SAMPSONBut if you do, sir, I am for you. I serve as55FTLN 0070good a man as you.55	FTLN 0067	GREGORY Do you quarrel, sir?	
FTLN 0070 good a man as you.	FTLN 0068		
	FTLN 0069	SAMPSON But if you do, sir, I am for you. I serve as	55
FTLN 0071 ABRAM No better.	FTLN 0070	good a man as you.	
	FTLN 0071	ABRAM No better.	

FTLN 0072 SAMPSON Well, sir.

Enter Benvolio.

FTLN 0073	GREGORY, <i>[aside to Sampson]</i> Say "better"; here comes	
FTLN 0074	one of my master's kinsmen.	60
FTLN 0075	SAMPSON Yes, better, sir.	
FTLN 0076	ABRAM You lie.	
FTLN 0077	SAMPSON Draw if you be men.—Gregory, remember	
FTLN 0078	thy washing blow. They fight.	
FTLN 0079	BENVOLIO Part, fools! <i>Drawing his sword</i> .	65
FTLN 0080	Put up your swords. You know not what you do.	
	Enter Tybalt, ^r drawing his sword. [¬]	
	TYBALT	
FTLN 0081	What, art thou drawn among these heartless hinds?	
FTLN 0082	Turn thee, Benvolio; look upon thy death.	
	BENVOLIO	
FTLN 0083	I do but keep the peace. Put up thy sword,	
FTLN 0084	Or manage it to part these men with me.	70
	TYBALT	
FTLN 0085	What, drawn and talk of peace? I hate the word	
FTLN 0086	As I hate hell, all Montagues, and thee.	
FTLN 0087	Have at thee, coward! <i>They fight.</i>	
	Enter three or four Citizens with clubs or partisans.	
	CITIZENS	
FTLN 0088	Clubs, bills, and partisans! Strike! Beat them down!	
FTLN 0089	Down with the Capulets! Down with the Montagues!	75
	Enter old Capulet in his gown, and his Wife.	

CAPULET

FTLN 0090	What noise is this? Give me my long sword, ho!		
FTLN 0091	LADY CAPULET	A crutch, a crutch! Why call you for a	
FTLN 0092	sword?		

Enter old Montague and his Wife.

	15 Romeo and Juliet	ACT 1. SC. 1
	CAPULET	
LN 0093	My sword, I say. Old Montague is come	
LN 0094	And flourishes his blade in spite of me.	
	MONTAGUE	
LN 0095	Thou villain Capulet!—Hold me not; let	t me go.
	LADY MONTAGUE	C
N 0096	Thou shalt not stir one foot to seek a foe).
	Enter Prince Escalus with his	s train.
	PRINCE	
LN 0097	Rebellious subjects, enemies to peace,	
LN 0098	Profaners of this neighbor-stained steel-	_
LN 0099	Will they not hear?—What ho! You men	n, you beasts,
N 0100	That quench the fire of your pernicious i	rage
N 0101	With purple fountains issuing from your	veins:
N 0102	On pain of torture, from those bloody ha	ands
N 0103	Throw your mistempered weapons to the	e ground,
N 0104	And hear the sentence of your moved pr	ince.
N 0105	Three civil brawls bred of an airy word	
N 0106	By thee, old Capulet, and Montague,	
N 0107	Have thrice disturbed the quiet of our str	reets
N 0108	And made Verona's ancient citizens	
N 0109	Cast by their grave-beseeming ornament	ts
N 0110	To wield old partisans in hands as old,	
N 0111	Cankered with peace, to part your canke	ered hate.
LN 0112	If ever you disturb our streets again,	
LN 0113	Your lives shall pay the forfeit of the per-	ace.
LN 0114	For this time all the rest depart away.	
N 0115	You, Capulet, shall go along with me,	
N 0116	And, Montague, come you this afternoon	n
N 0117	To know our farther pleasure in this case	e,
N 0118	To old Free-town, our common judgmer	nt-place.
N 0119	Once more, on pain of death, all men de	part.
	<i>Second States</i> Call but Montagu	e, Lady Montague,
		and Benvolio [¬] exit.

	MONTAGUE, <i>fto Benvolio</i>	
FTLN 0120	Who set this ancient quarrel new abroach?	
FTLN 0121	Speak, nephew, were you by when it began?	
	BENVOLIO	
FTLN 0122	Here were the servants of your adversary,	
FTLN 0123	And yours, close fighting ere I did approach.	
FTLN 0124	I drew to part them. In the instant came	110
FTLN 0125	The fiery Tybalt with his sword prepared,	
FTLN 0126	Which, as he breathed defiance to my ears,	
FTLN 0127	He swung about his head and cut the winds,	
FTLN 0128	Who, nothing hurt withal, hissed him in scorn.	
FTLN 0129	While we were interchanging thrusts and blows	115
FTLN 0130	Came more and more and fought on part and part,	
FTLN 0131	Till the Prince came, who parted either part.	
	LADY MONTAGUE	
FTLN 0132	O, where is Romeo? Saw you him today?	
FTLN 0133	Right glad I am he was not at this fray.	
	BENVOLIO	
FTLN 0134	Madam, an hour before the worshiped sun	120
FTLN 0135	Peered forth the golden window of the east,	
FTLN 0136	A troubled mind [[] drove []] me to walk abroad,	
FTLN 0137	Where underneath the grove of sycamore	
FTLN 0138	That westward rooteth from this city side,	
FTLN 0139	So early walking did I see your son.	125
FTLN 0140	Towards him I made, but he was 'ware of me	
FTLN 0141	And stole into the covert of the wood.	
FTLN 0142	I, measuring his affections by my own	
FTLN 0143	(Which then most sought where most might not be	
FTLN 0144	found,	130
FTLN 0145	Being one too many by my weary self),	
FTLN 0146	Pursued my humor, not pursuing his,	
FTLN 0147	And gladly shunned who gladly fled from me.	
	MONTAGUE	
FTLN 0148	Many a morning hath he there been seen,	
FTLN 0149	With tears augmenting the fresh morning's dew,	135
FTLN 0150	Adding to clouds more clouds with his deep sighs.	

	19 Romeo and Juliet	ACT 1. SC. 1	
FTLN 0151	But all so soon as the all-cheering sun		
FTLN 0152	Should in the farthest east begin to draw		
FTLN 0153	The shady curtains from Aurora's bed,		
FTLN 0154	Away from light steals home my heavy son		140
FTLN 0155	And private in his chamber pens himself,		
FTLN 0156	Shuts up his windows, locks fair daylight out,		
FTLN 0157	And makes himself an artificial night.		
FTLN 0158	Black and portentous must this humor prove,		
FTLN 0159	Unless good counsel may the cause remove.		145
	BENVOLIO		
FTLN 0160	My noble uncle, do you know the cause?		
	MONTAGUE		
FTLN 0161	I neither know it nor can learn of him.		
	BENVOLIO		
FTLN 0162	Have you importuned him by any means?		
	MONTAGUE		
FTLN 0163	Both by myself and many other friends.		
FTLN 0164	But he, his own affections' counselor,		150
FTLN 0165	Is to himself—I will not say how true,		
FTLN 0166	But to himself so secret and so close,		
FTLN 0167	So far from sounding and discovery,		
FTLN 0168	As is the bud bit with an envious worm		
FTLN 0169	Ere he can spread his sweet leaves to the air		155
FTLN 0170	Or dedicate his beauty to the same.		
FTLN 0171	Could we but learn from whence his sorrows grow,		
FTLN 0172	We would as willingly give cure as know.		
	Enter Romeo.		
	BENVOLIO		
FTLN 0173	See where he comes. So please you, step aside.		
FTLN 0174	I'll know his grievance or be much denied.		160
	MONTAGUE		
FTLN 0175	I would thou wert so happy by thy stay		
FTLN 0176	To hear true shrift.—Come, madam, let's away.		

Montague and Lady Montague exit.

	BENVOLIO	
FTLN 0177	Good morrow, cousin.	
FTLN 0178	ROMEO Is the day so young?	
	BENVOLIO	
FTLN 0179	But new struck nine.	165
FTLN 0180	ROMEO Ay me, sad hours seem long.	
FTLN 0181	Was that my father that went hence so fast?	
	BENVOLIO	
FTLN 0182	It was. What sadness lengthens Romeo's hours?	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0183	Not having that which, having, makes them short.	
FTLN 0184	BENVOLIO In love?	170
FTLN 0185	ROMEO Out—	
FTLN 0186	BENVOLIO Of love?	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0187	Out of her favor where I am in love.	
	BENVOLIO	
FTLN 0188	Alas that love, so gentle in his view,	
FTLN 0189	Should be so tyrannous and rough in proof!	175
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0190	Alas that love, whose view is muffled still,	
FTLN 0191	Should without eyes see pathways to his will!	
FTLN 0192	Where shall we dine?—O me! What fray was here?	
FTLN 0193	Yet tell me not, for I have heard it all.	
FTLN 0194	Here's much to do with hate, but more with love.	180
FTLN 0195	Why then, O brawling love, O loving hate,	
FTLN 0196	O anything of nothing first [create!]	
FTLN 0197	O heavy lightness, serious vanity,	
FTLN 0198	Misshapen chaos of [well-seeming] forms,	
FTLN 0199	Feather of lead, bright smoke, cold fire, sick health,	185
FTLN 0200	Still-waking sleep that is not what it is!	
FTLN 0201	This love feel I, that feel no love in this.	
FTLN 0202	Dost thou not laugh?	
FTLN 0203	BENVOLIO No, coz, I rather weep.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0204	Good heart, at what?	190

FTLN 0205	BENVOLIO At thy good heart's oppression.	
FTLN 0206	ROMEO Why, such is love's transgression.	
FTLN 0207	Griefs of mine own lie heavy in my breast,	
FTLN 0208	Which thou wilt propagate to have it pressed	
FTLN 0209	With more of thine. This love that thou hast shown	195
FTLN 0210	Doth add more grief to too much of mine own.	
FTLN 0211	Love is a smoke made with the fume of sighs;	
FTLN 0212	Being purged, a fire sparkling in lovers' eyes;	
FTLN 0213	Being vexed, a sea nourished with loving tears.	
FTLN 0214	What is it else? A madness most discreet,	200
FTLN 0215	A choking gall, and a preserving sweet.	
FTLN 0216	Farewell, my coz.	
FTLN 0217	BENVOLIO Soft, I will go along.	
FTLN 0218	An if you leave me so, you do me wrong.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0219	Tut, I have lost myself. I am not here.	205
FTLN 0220	This is not Romeo. He's some other where.	
	BENVOLIO	
FTLN 0221	Tell me in sadness, who is that you love?	
FTLN 0222	ROMEO What, shall I groan and tell thee?	
	BENVOLIO	
FTLN 0223	Groan? Why, no. But sadly tell me who.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0224	A sick man in sadness makes his will—	210
FTLN 0225	A word ill urged to one that is so ill.	
FTLN 0226	In sadness, cousin, I do love a woman.	
	BENVOLIO	
FTLN 0227	I aimed so near when I supposed you loved.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0228	A right good markman! And she's fair I love.	
	BENVOLIO	015
FTLN 0229	A right fair mark, fair coz, is soonest hit.	215
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0230	Well in that hit you miss. She'll not be hit	
FTLN 0231	With Cupid's arrow. She hath Dian's wit,	
FTLN 0232	And, in strong proof of chastity well armed,	

FTLN 0233	From love's weak childish bow she lives uncharmed.	
FTLN 0234	She will not stay the siege of loving terms,	220
FTLN 0235	Nor bide th' encounter of assailing eyes,	
FTLN 0236	Nor ope her lap to saint-seducing gold.	
FTLN 0237	O, she is rich in beauty, only poor	
FTLN 0238	That, when she dies, with beauty dies her store.	
	BENVOLIO	
FTLN 0239	Then she hath sworn that she will still live chaste?	225
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0240	She hath, and in that sparing <i>makes</i> huge waste;	
FTLN 0241	For beauty, starved with her severity,	
FTLN 0242	Cuts beauty off from all posterity.	
FTLN 0243	She is too fair, too wise, wisely too fair,	
FTLN 0244	To merit bliss by making me despair.	230
FTLN 0245	She hath forsworn to love, and in that vow	
FTLN 0246	Do I live dead, that live to tell it now.	
	BENVOLIO	
FTLN 0247	Be ruled by me. Forget to think of her.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0248	O, teach me how I should forget to think!	
	BENVOLIO	
FTLN 0249	By giving liberty unto thine eyes.	235
FTLN 0250	Examine other beauties.	
FTLN 0251	ROMEO 'Tis the way	
FTLN 0252	To call hers, exquisite, in question more.	
FTLN 0253	These happy masks that kiss fair ladies' brows,	
FTLN 0254	Being black, puts us in mind they hide the fair.	240
FTLN 0255	He that is strucken blind cannot forget	
FTLN 0256	The precious treasure of his eyesight lost.	
FTLN 0257	Show me a mistress that is passing fair;	
FTLN 0258	What doth her beauty serve but as a note	
FTLN 0259	Where I may read who passed that passing fair?	245
FTLN 0260	Farewell. Thou canst not teach me to forget.	
	BENVOLIO	
FTLN 0261	I'll pay that doctrine or else die in debt.	
	They exit	

They exit.

Scene 2 Enter Capulet, County Paris, and Servingman.

	CAPULET	
FTLN 0262	But Montague is bound as well as I,	
FTLN 0263	In penalty alike, and 'tis not hard, I think,	
FTLN 0264	For men so old as we to keep the peace.	
	PARIS	
FTLN 0265	Of honorable reckoning are you both,	
FTLN 0266	And pity 'tis you lived at odds so long.	5
FTLN 0267	But now, my lord, what say you to my suit?	
	CAPULET	
FTLN 0268	But saying o'er what I have said before.	
FTLN 0269	My child is yet a stranger in the world.	
FTLN 0270	She hath not seen the change of fourteen years.	
FTLN 0271	Let two more summers wither in their pride	10
FTLN 0272	Ere we may think her ripe to be a bride.	
	PARIS	
FTLN 0273	Younger than she are happy mothers made.	
	CAPULET	
FTLN 0274	And too soon marred are those so early made.	
FTLN 0275	Earth hath swallowed all my hopes but she;	
FTLN 0276	She's the hopeful lady of my earth.	15
FTLN 0277	But woo her, gentle Paris, get her heart;	
FTLN 0278	My will to her consent is but a part.	
FTLN 0279	And, she agreed, within her scope of choice	
FTLN 0280	Lies my consent and fair according voice.	
FTLN 0281	This night I hold an old accustomed feast,	20
FTLN 0282	Whereto I have invited many a guest	
FTLN 0283	Such as I love; and you among the store,	
FTLN 0284	One more, most welcome, makes my number more.	
FTLN 0285	At my poor house look to behold this night	
FTLN 0286	Earth-treading stars that make dark heaven light.	25
FTLN 0287	Such comfort as do lusty young men feel	
FTLN 0288	When well-appareled April on the heel	
FTLN 0289	Of limping winter treads, even such delight	

	29 Romeo and Juliet ACT 1. SC. 2	
FTLN 0290	Among fresh fennel buds shall you this night	
FTLN 0291	Inherit at my house. Hear all, all see,	30
FTLN 0292	And like her most whose merit most shall be;	
FTLN 0293	Which, on more view of many, mine, being one,	
FTLN 0294	May stand in number, though in reck'ning none.	
FTLN 0295	Come go with me. <i>To Servingman, giving him a list.</i>	
FTLN 0296	Go, sirrah, trudge about	35
FTLN 0297	Through fair Verona, find those persons out	
FTLN 0298	Whose names are written there, and to them say	
FTLN 0299	My house and welcome on their pleasure stay.	
	<i>Capulet and Paris</i> exit.	
FTLN 0300	SERVINGMAN Find them out whose names are written	
FTLN 0301	here! It is written that the shoemaker should	40
FTLN 0302	meddle with his yard and the tailor with his last, the	
FTLN 0303	fisher with his pencil and the painter with his nets.	
FTLN 0304	But I am sent to find those persons whose names	
FTLN 0305	are here writ, and can never find what names the	
FTLN 0306	writing person hath here writ. I must to the learned.	45
FTLN 0307	In good time!	
	Enter Benvolio and Romeo.	
	BENVOLIO, <i>to Romeo</i>	
FTLN 0308	Tut, man, one fire burns out another's burning;	
FTLN 0309	One pain is lessened by another's anguish.	
FTLN 0310	Turn giddy, and be helped by backward turning.	
FTLN 0311	One desperate grief cures with another's languish.	50
FTLN 0312	Take thou some new infection to thy eye,	
FTLN 0313	And the rank poison of the old will die.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0314	Your plantain leaf is excellent for that.	
	BENVOLIO	
FTLN 0315	For what, I pray thee?	
FTLN 0316	ROMEO For your broken shin.	55
FTLN 0317	BENVOLIO Why Romeo, art thou mad?	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0318	Not mad, but bound more than a madman is,	

		•
FTLN 0319	Shut up in prison, kept without my food,	
FTLN 0320	Whipped and tormented, and—good e'en, good	
FTLN 0321	fellow.	6
FTLN 0322	SERVINGMAN God gi' good e'en. I pray, sir, can you	
FTLN 0323	read?	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0324	Ay, mine own fortune in my misery.	
FTLN 0325	SERVINGMAN Perhaps you have learned it without	
FTLN 0326	book. But I pray, can you read anything you see?	6
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0327	Ay, if I know the letters and the language.	
FTLN 0328	SERVINGMAN You say honestly. Rest you merry.	
FTLN 0329	ROMEO Stay, fellow. I can read. (He reads the letter.)	
FTLN 0330	Signior Martino and his wife and daughters,	
FTLN 0331	County Anselme and his beauteous sisters,	7
FTLN 0332	The lady widow of Vitruvio,	
FTLN 0333	Signior Placentio and his lovely nieces,	
FTLN 0334	Mercutio and his brother Valentine,	
FTLN 0335	Mine Uncle Capulet, his wife and daughters,	
FTLN 0336	My fair niece Rosaline and Livia,	7
FTLN 0337	Signior Valentio and his cousin Tybalt,	
FTLN 0338	Lucio and the lively Helena.	
FTLN 0339	A fair assembly. Whither should they come?	
FTLN 0340	servingman Up.	
FTLN 0341	ROMEO Whither? To supper?	8
FTLN 0342	SERVINGMAN To our house.	
FTLN 0343	ROMEO Whose house?	
FTLN 0344	SERVINGMAN My master's.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0345	Indeed I should have asked thee that before.	
FTLN 0346	SERVINGMAN Now I'll tell you without asking. My	8
FTLN 0347	master is the great rich Capulet, and, if you be not	
FTLN 0348	of the house of Montagues, I pray come and crush a	
FTLN 0349	cup of wine. Rest you merry. <i>[He exits.]</i>	
	BENVOLIO	
FTLN 0350	At this same ancient feast of Capulet's	

Romeo and Juliet

ACT 1. SC. 2

	33	Romeo and Juliet	ACT 1. SC. 3	
	Sung the	fair Deseline whom they so loves		00
FTLN 0351	-	fair Rosaline whom thou so loves,		90
FTLN 0352		he admirèd beauties of Verona.		
FTLN 0353		r, and with unattainted eye		
FTLN 0354	-	her face with some that I shall show,		
FTLN 0355	And I wil	I make thee think thy swan a crow.		
	ROMEO			
FTLN 0356	When the	e devout religion of mine eye		95
FTLN 0357	Maintain	s such falsehood, then turn tears to fire	•	
FTLN 0358	And these	e who, often drowned, could never die.	,	
FTLN 0359		ent heretics, be burnt for liars.		
FTLN 0360	-	r than my love? The all-seeing sun		
FTLN 0361		wher match since first the world begun	l.	100
	BENVOLIO	5		
FTLN 0362	Tut, you	saw her fair, none else being by,		
FTLN 0363	Herself p	oised with herself in either eye;		
FTLN 0364	But in the	at crystal scales let there be weighed		
FTLN 0365		y's love against some other maid		
FTLN 0366	•	Il show you shining at this feast,		10:
FTLN 0367		shall scant show well that now seems b	best.	
	ROMEO			
FTLN 0368		ong, no such sight to be shown,		
FTLN 0369	-	oice in splendor of mine own.		
1 1 LIN 0309	Durio Ig	-	<i>They exit.</i>	

Scene 3 Enter [Lady Capulet] and Nurse.

FTLN 0370LADY CAPULETFTLN 0370Nurse, where's my daughter? Call her forth to me.
NURSEFTLN 0371Now, by my maidenhead at twelve year old,

- FTLN 0372
 I bade her come.—What, lamb! What, ladybird!
- FTLN 0373 God forbid. Where's this girl? What, Juliet!

Enter Juliet.

FTLN 0374	JULIET How now, who calls?	5
FTLN 0375	NURSE Your mother.	
	JULIET	
FTLN 0376	Madam, I am here. What is your will?	
	LADY CAPULET	
FTLN 0377	This is the matter.—Nurse, give leave awhile.	
FTLN 0378	We must talk in secret.—Nurse, come back again.	
FTLN 0379	I have remembered me, thou 's hear our counsel.	10
FTLN 0380	Thou knowest my daughter's of a pretty age.	
	NURSE	
FTLN 0381	Faith, I can tell her age unto [an] hour.	
FTLN 0382	LADY CAPULET She's not fourteen.	
FTLN 0383	NURSE I'll lay fourteen of my teeth (and yet, to my teen	
FTLN 0384	be it spoken, I have but four) she's not fourteen.	15
FTLN 0385	How long is it now to Lammastide?	
FTLN 0386	LADY CAPULET A fortnight and odd days.	
	NURSE	
FTLN 0387	Even or odd, of all days in the year,	
FTLN 0388	Come Lammas Eve at night shall she be fourteen.	
FTLN 0389	Susan and she (God rest all Christian souls!)	20
FTLN 0390	Were of an age. Well, Susan is with God;	
FTLN 0391	She was too good for me. But, as I said,	
FTLN 0392	On Lammas Eve at night shall she be fourteen.	
FTLN 0393	That shall she. Marry, I remember it well.	
FTLN 0394	'Tis since the earthquake now eleven years,	25
FTLN 0395	And she was weaned (I never shall forget it)	
FTLN 0396	Of all the days of the year, upon that day.	
FTLN 0397	For I had then laid wormwood to my dug,	
FTLN 0398	Sitting in the sun under the dovehouse wall.	
FTLN 0399	My lord and you were then at Mantua.	30
FTLN 0400	Nay, I do bear a brain. But, as I said,	
FTLN 0401	When it did taste the wormwood on the nipple	
FTLN 0402	Of my dug and felt it bitter, pretty fool,	
FTLN 0403	To see it tetchy and fall out with the dug.	
FTLN 0404	"Shake," quoth the dovehouse. 'Twas no need, I	35
FTLN 0405	trow,	

FTLN 0406	To bid me trudge.	
FTLN 0407	And since that time it is eleven years.	
FTLN 0408	For then she could stand high-lone. Nay, by th'	
FTLN 0409	rood,	40
FTLN 0410	She could have run and waddled all about,	
FTLN 0411	For even the day before, she broke her brow,	
FTLN 0412	And then my husband (God be with his soul,	
FTLN 0413	He was a merry man) took up the child.	
FTLN 0414	"Yea," quoth he, "Dost thou fall upon thy face?	45
FTLN 0415	Thou wilt fall backward when thou hast more wit,	
FTLN 0416	Wilt thou not, Jule?" And, by my holidam,	
FTLN 0417	The pretty wretch left crying and said "Ay."	
FTLN 0418	To see now how a jest shall come about!	
FTLN 0419	I warrant, an I should live a thousand years,	50
FTLN 0420	I never should forget it. "Wilt thou not, Jule?"	
FTLN 0421	quoth he.	
FTLN 0422	And, pretty fool, it stinted and said "Ay."	
	LADY CAPULET	
FTLN 0423	Enough of this. I pray thee, hold thy peace.	
	NURSE	
FTLN 0424	Yes, madam, yet I cannot choose but laugh	55
FTLN 0425	To think it should leave crying and say "Ay."	
FTLN 0426	And yet, I warrant, it had upon its brow	
FTLN 0427	A bump as big as a young cock'rel's stone,	
FTLN 0428	A perilous knock, and it cried bitterly.	
FTLN 0429	"Yea," quoth my husband. "Fall'st upon thy face?	60
FTLN 0430	Thou wilt fall backward when thou comest to age,	
FTLN 0431	Wilt thou not, Jule?" It stinted and said "Ay."	
	JULIET	
FTLN 0432	And stint thou, too, I pray thee, nurse, say I.	
	NURSE	
FTLN 0433	Peace. I have done. God mark thee to his grace,	
FTLN 0434	Thou wast the prettiest babe that e'er I nursed.	65
FTLN 0435	An I might live to see thee married once,	
FTLN 0436	I have my wish.	

	LADY CAPULET	
FTLN 0437	Marry, that "marry" is the very theme	
FTLN 0438	I came to talk of.—Tell me, daughter Juliet,	
FTLN 0439	How stands your 'disposition' to be married?	70
	JULIET	
FTLN 0440	It is an honor that I dream not of.	
	NURSE	
FTLN 0441	An [honor?] Were not I thine only nurse,	
FTLN 0442	I would say thou hadst sucked wisdom from thy	
FTLN 0443	teat.	
	LADY CAPULET	
FTLN 0444	Well, think of marriage now. Younger than you	75
FTLN 0445	Here in Verona, ladies of esteem,	
FTLN 0446	Are made already mothers. By my count	
FTLN 0447	I was your mother much upon these years	
FTLN 0448	That you are now a maid. Thus, then, in brief:	
FTLN 0449	The valiant Paris seeks you for his love.	80
	NURSE	
FTLN 0450	A man, young lady—lady, such a man	
FTLN 0451	As all the world—why, he's a man of wax.	
	LADY CAPULET	
FTLN 0452	Verona's summer hath not such a flower.	
	NURSE	
FTLN 0453	Nay, he's a flower, in faith, a very flower.	
	LADY CAPULET	
FTLN 0454	What say you? Can you love the gentleman?	85
FTLN 0455	This night you shall behold him at our feast.	
FTLN 0456	Read o'er the volume of young Paris' face,	
FTLN 0457	And find delight writ there with beauty's pen.	
FTLN 0458	Examine every married lineament	
FTLN 0459	And see how one another lends content,	90
FTLN 0460	And what obscured in this fair volume lies	
FTLN 0461	Find written in the margent of his eyes.	
FTLN 0462	This precious book of love, this unbound lover,	
FTLN 0463	To beautify him only lacks a cover.	^ -
FTLN 0464	The fish lives in the sea, and 'tis much pride	95

	41	Romeo and Juliet	ACT 1. SC. 4	
ETIN 0465	For fair with	ut the fair within to hide.		
FTLN 0465 FTLN 0466		many's eyes doth share the glory		
FTLN 0460 FTLN 0467		clasps locks in the golden story.		
FTLN 0467		share all that he doth possess		
FTLN 0469		n, making yourself no less.		100
1121(040)	NURSE	n, maxing yoursen no less.		100
FTLN 0470		bigger. Women grow by men.		
1121(01/0	LADY CAPULET			
FTLN 0471		Can you like of Paris' love?		
	JULIET			
FTLN 0472	I'll look to lik	e, if looking liking move.		
FTLN 0473		leep will I endart mine eye		
FTLN 0474		nsent gives strength to make rit	fly.	105
		Enter 「Servingman.]		
FTLN 0475	SERVINGMAN	Madam, the guests are come, supp	or	
FTLN 0475 FTLN 0476		you called, my young lady asked f		
FTLN 0470		ed in the pantry, and everything in		
FTLN 0477		must hence to wait. I beseech yo		
FTLN 0479	follow strai	5	u,	110
1121(047)	LADY CAPULET	Siit.		110
FTLN 0480	We follow the	ce [Serving	gman exits. [¬]	
FTLN 0481		Juliet, the County stays.	man caus.	
1 1211 0 101	NURSE	valiet, the county stuys.		
FTLN 0482		happy nights to happy days.		
	50, 5m, 500k	mpp mone to mpp mjb.	They exit.	
			,	

۲Scene 4

Enter Romeo, Mercutio, Benvolio, with five or six other Maskers, Torchbearers, and a Boy with a drum.

ROMEO

FTLN 0483	What, shall this speech be spoke for our excuse?
FTLN 0484	Or shall we on without apology?
	BENVOLIO
FTLN 0485	The date is out of such prolixity.

	43 Romeo and Juliet	ACT 1. SC. 4
FTLN 0486	We'll have no Cupid hoodwinked with a scarf,	
FTLN 0487	Bearing a Tartar's painted bow of lath,	5
FTLN 0488	Scaring the ladies like a crowkeeper,	
FTLN 0489	Nor no without-book prologue, faintly spoke	
FTLN 0490	After the prompter, for our entrance.	
FTLN 0491	But let them measure us by what they will.	
FTLN 0492	We'll measure them a measure and be gone.	10
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0493	Give me a torch. I am not for this ambling.	
FTLN 0494	Being but heavy I will bear the light.	
	MERCUTIO	
FTLN 0495	Nay, gentle Romeo, we must have you dance.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0496	Not I, believe me. You have dancing shoes	
FTLN 0497	With nimble soles. I have a soul of lead	15
FTLN 0498	So stakes me to the ground I cannot move.	
	MERCUTIO	
FTLN 0499	You are a lover. Borrow Cupid's wings	
FTLN 0500	And soar with them above a common bound.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0501	I am too sore enpiercèd with his shaft	
FTLN 0502	To soar with his light feathers, and so bound	20
FTLN 0503	I cannot bound a pitch above dull woe.	
FTLN 0504	Under love's heavy burden do I sink.	
	MERCUTIO	
FTLN 0505	And to sink in it should you burden love—	
FTLN 0506	Too great oppression for a tender thing.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0507	Is love a tender thing? It is too rough,	25
FTLN 0508	Too rude, too boist'rous, and it pricks like thorn.	
	MERCUTIO	
FTLN 0509	If love be rough with you, be rough with love.	
FTLN 0510	Prick love for pricking, and you beat love down	_
FTLN 0511	Give me a case to put my visage in.—	
FTLN 0512	A visor for a visor. What care I	30
FTLN 0513	What curious eye doth cote deformities?	
FTLN 0514	Here are the beetle brows shall blush for me.	

BENVOLIO

	BENVOLIO	
FTLN 0515	Come, knock and enter, and no sooner in	
FTLN 0516	But every man betake him to his legs.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0517	A torch for me. Let wantons light of heart	35
FTLN 0518	Tickle the senseless rushes with their heels,	
FTLN 0519	For I am proverbed with a grandsire phrase:	
FTLN 0520	I'll be a candle holder and look on;	
FTLN 0521	The game was ne'er so fair, and I am done.	
	MERCUTIO	
FTLN 0522	Tut, dun's the mouse, the constable's own word.	40
FTLN 0523	If thou art dun, we'll draw thee from the mire—	
FTLN 0524	Or, save [your] reverence, love—wherein thou	
FTLN 0525	stickest	
FTLN 0526	Up to the ears. Come, we burn daylight, ho!	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0527	Nay, that's not so.	45
FTLN 0528	MERCUTIO I mean, sir, in delay	
FTLN 0529	We waste our lights; in vain, 「light lights by day.	
FTLN 0530	Take our good meaning, for our judgment sits	
FTLN 0531	Five times in that ere once in our five wits.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0532	And we mean well in going to this masque,	50
FTLN 0533	But 'tis no wit to go.	
FTLN 0534	MERCUTIO Why, may one ask?	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0535	I dreamt a dream tonight.	
FTLN 0536	MERCUTIO And so did I.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0537	Well, what was yours?	55
FTLN 0538	MERCUTIO That dreamers often lie.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0539	In bed asleep while they do dream things true.	
	MERCUTIO	
FTLN 0540	O, then I see Queen Mab hath been with you.	

FTLN 0541	She is the fairies' midwife, and she comes	
FTLN 0542	In shape no bigger than an agate stone	60
FTLN 0543	On the forefinger of an alderman,	00
FTLN 0544	Drawn with a team of little [atomi]	
FTLN 0545	Over men's noses as they lie asleep.	
FTLN 0546	Her wagon spokes made of long spinners' legs,	
FTLN 0547	The cover of the wings of grasshoppers,	65
FTLN 0548	Her traces of the smallest spider web,	
FTLN 0549	Her collars of the moonshine's wat'ry beams,	
FTLN 0550	Her whip of cricket's bone, the lash of film,	
FTLN 0551	Her wagoner a small gray-coated gnat,	
FTLN 0552	Not half so big as a round little worm	70
FTLN 0553	Pricked from the lazy finger of a maid.	
FTLN 0554	Her chariot is an empty hazelnut,	
FTLN 0555	Made by the joiner squirrel or old grub,	
FTLN 0556	Time out o' mind the fairies' coachmakers.	
FTLN 0557	And in this state she gallops night by night	75
FTLN 0558	Through lovers' brains, and then they dream of love;	
FTLN 0559	On courtiers' knees, that dream on cur'sies straight;	
FTLN 0560	O'er lawyers' fingers, who straight dream on fees;	
FTLN 0561	O'er ladies' lips, who straight on kisses dream,	
FTLN 0562	Which oft the angry Mab with blisters plagues	80
FTLN 0563	Because their [breaths] with sweetmeats tainted are.	
FTLN 0564	Sometime she gallops o'er a courtier's nose,	
FTLN 0565	And then dreams he of smelling out a suit.	
FTLN 0566	And sometime comes she with a tithe-pig's tail,	
FTLN 0567	Tickling a parson's nose as he lies asleep;	85
FTLN 0568	Then he dreams of another benefice.	
FTLN 0569	Sometime she driveth o'er a soldier's neck,	
FTLN 0570	And then dreams he of cutting foreign throats,	
FTLN 0571	Of breaches, ambuscadoes, Spanish blades,	
FTLN 0572	Of healths five fathom deep, and then anon	90
FTLN 0573	Drums in his ear, at which he starts and wakes	
FTLN 0574	And, being thus frighted, swears a prayer or two	
FTLN 0575	And sleeps again. This is that very Mab	
FTLN 0576	That plats the manes of horses in the night	

	49	Romeo and Juliet	ACT 1. SC. 4
FTLN 0577	And bake	es the ^r elflocks [¬] in foul sluttish hairs,	9:
FTLN 0578		ce untangled much misfortune bodes.	
FTLN 0579		e hag, when maids lie on their backs,	
FTLN 0580		ses them and learns them first to bear,	
FTLN 0581	-	hem women of good carriage.	
FTLN 0582	This is sh		10
FTLN 0583	ROMEO	Peace, peace, Mercutio, peace.	
FTLN 0584	Thou talk	'st of nothing.	
FTLN 0585	MERCUTIO	True, I talk of dreams,	
FTLN 0586	Which ar	e the children of an idle brain,	
FTLN 0587	Begot of	nothing but vain fantasy,	10
FTLN 0588	Which is	as thin of substance as the air	
FTLN 0589	And more	e inconstant than the wind, who woos	
FTLN 0590	Even nov	w the frozen bosom of the north	
FTLN 0591	And, beir	ng angered, puffs away from thence,	
FTLN 0592	Turning l	nis side to the dew-dropping south.	1
	BENVOLIO		
FTLN 0593	This wind	d you talk of blows us from ourselves.	
FTLN 0594	Supper is	done, and we shall come too late.	
	ROMEO		
FTLN 0595	I fear too	early, for my mind misgives	
FTLN 0596		sequence yet hanging in the stars	
FTLN 0597		erly begin his fearful date	1
FTLN 0598		night's revels, and expire the term	
FTLN 0599	-	isèd life closed in my breast	
FTLN 0600		vile forfeit of untimely death.	
FTLN 0601		at hath the steerage of my course	
FTLN 0602	Direct my	y sail. On, lusty gentlemen.	12
FTLN 0603	BENVOLIO	Strike, drum.	
		They march abou	it the stage
			.1 . 1]

and ^rthen withdraw to the side.[¬]

רScene 5 Servingmen come forth with napkins.

FTLN 0604	FIRST SERVINGMAN Where's Potpan that he helps not	
FTLN 0605	to take away? He shift a trencher? He scrape a	
FTLN 0606	trencher?	
FTLN 0607	SECOND SERVINGMAN When good manners shall lie	
FTLN 0608	all in one or two men's hands, and they unwashed	5
FTLN 0609	too, 'tis a foul thing.	
FTLN 0610	FIRST SERVINGMAN Away with the joint stools, remove	
FTLN 0611	the court cupboard, look to the plate.—	
FTLN 0612	Good thou, save me a piece of marchpane, and, as	
FTLN 0613	thou loves me, let the porter let in Susan Grindstone	10
FTLN 0614	and Nell.—Anthony and Potpan!	
FTLN 0615	THIRD SERVINGMAN Ay, boy, ready.	
FTLN 0616	FIRST SERVINGMAN You are looked for and called for,	
FTLN 0617	asked for and sought for, in the great chamber.	
FTLN 0618	THIRD SERVINGMAN We cannot be here and there too.	15
FTLN 0619	Cheerly, boys! Be brisk awhile, and the longer liver	
FTLN 0620	take all. <i>They move aside.</i>	
	Enter Capulet and his household, all the guests and gentlewomen to Romeo, Mercutio, Benvolio, and the fother Maskers.	
	Enter Capulet and his household, all the guests and gentlewomen to Romeo, Mercutio, Benvolio, and the	
FTLN 0621	Enter Capulet and his household, all the guests and gentlewomen to Romeo, Mercutio, Benvolio, and the fother Maskers.	
FTLN 0621 FTLN 0622	Enter Capulet and his household, all the guests and gentlewomen to Romeo, Mercutio, Benvolio, and the Cother Maskers.	
	Enter Capulet and his household, all the guests and gentlewomen to Romeo, Mercutio, Benvolio, and the Cother Maskers.	20
FTLN 0622	Enter Capulet and his household, all the guests and gentlewomen to Romeo, Mercutio, Benvolio, and the <i>cother</i> Maskers. CAPULET Welcome, gentlemen. Ladies that have their toes Unplagued with corns will walk <i>a</i> bout with	20
FTLN 0622 FTLN 0623	Enter Capulet and his household, all the guests and gentlewomen to Romeo, Mercutio, Benvolio, and the <i>cother</i> Maskers. CAPULET Welcome, gentlemen. Ladies that have their toes Unplagued with corns will walk <i>a</i> bout with you.—	20
FTLN 0622 FTLN 0623 FTLN 0624	 Enter Capulet and his household, all the guests and gentlewomen to Romeo, Mercutio, Benvolio, and the <i>cother</i> Maskers. CAPULET Welcome, gentlemen. Ladies that have their toes Unplagued with corns will walk a bout with you.— Ah, my mistresses, which of you all Will now deny to dance? She that makes dainty, She, I'll swear, hath corns. Am I come near you 	20
FTLN 0622 FTLN 0623 FTLN 0624 FTLN 0625	Enter Capulet and his household, all the guests and gentlewomen to Romeo, Mercutio, Benvolio, and the rother Maskers. CAPULET Welcome, gentlemen. Ladies that have their toes Unplagued with corns will walk a bout with you.— Ah, my mistresses, which of you all Will now deny to dance? She that makes dainty, She, I'll swear, hath corns. Am I come near you now?—	
FTLN 0622 FTLN 0623 FTLN 0624 FTLN 0625 FTLN 0626	 Enter Capulet and his household, all the guests and gentlewomen to Romeo, Mercutio, Benvolio, and the Cother Maskers. CAPULET Welcome, gentlemen. Ladies that have their toes Unplagued with corns will walk a bout with you.— Ah, my mistresses, which of you all Will now deny to dance? She that makes dainty, She, I'll swear, hath corns. Am I come near you now?— Welcome, gentlemen. I have seen the day 	20 25
FTLN 0622 FTLN 0623 FTLN 0624 FTLN 0625 FTLN 0626 FTLN 0627	 Enter [Capulet and his household,] all the guests and gentlewomen to [Romeo, Mercutio, Benvolio, and] the [other] Maskers. CAPULET Welcome, gentlemen. Ladies that have their toes Unplagued with corns will walk [a bout] with you.— Ah, my mistresses, which of you all Will now deny to dance? She that makes dainty, She, I'll swear, hath corns. Am I come near you now?— Welcome, gentlemen. I have seen the day That I have worn a visor and could tell 	
FTLN 0622 FTLN 0623 FTLN 0624 FTLN 0625 FTLN 0626 FTLN 0627 FTLN 0628	 Enter Capulet and his household, all the guests and gentlewomen to Romeo, Mercutio, Benvolio, and the Cother Maskers. CAPULET Welcome, gentlemen. Ladies that have their toes Unplagued with corns will walk a bout with you.— Ah, my mistresses, which of you all Will now deny to dance? She that makes dainty, She, I'll swear, hath corns. Am I come near you now?— Welcome, gentlemen. I have seen the day 	

FTLN 0632	You are welcome, gentlemen.—Come, musicians,	
FTLN 0633	play. <i>Music plays and they dance.</i>	30
FTLN 0634	A hall, a hall, give room!—And foot it, girls.—	
FTLN 0635	More light, you knaves, and turn the tables up,	
FTLN 0636	And quench the fire; the room is grown too hot.—	
FTLN 0637	Ah, sirrah, this unlooked-for sport comes well.—	
FTLN 0638	Nay, sit, nay, sit, good cousin Capulet,	35
FTLN 0639	For you and I are past our dancing days.	
FTLN 0640	How long is 't now since last yourself and I	
FTLN 0641	Were in a mask?	
FTLN 0642	CAPULET'S COUSIN By 'r Lady, thirty years.	
	CAPULET	
FTLN 0643	What, man, 'tis not so much, 'tis not so much.	40
FTLN 0644	'Tis since the nuptial of Lucentio,	
FTLN 0645	Come Pentecost as quickly as it will,	
FTLN 0646	Some five and twenty years, and then we masked.	
	CAPULET'S COUSIN	
FTLN 0647	'Tis more, 'tis more. His son is elder, sir.	
FTLN 0648	His son is thirty.	45
FTLN 0649	CAPULET Will you tell me that?	
FTLN 0650	His son was but a ward two years ago.	
	ROMEO, <i>fto a Servingman</i>	
FTLN 0651	What lady's that which doth enrich the hand	
FTLN 0652	Of yonder knight?	
FTLN 0653	SERVINGMAN I know not, sir.	50
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0654	O, she doth teach the torches to burn bright!	
FTLN 0655	It seems she hangs upon the cheek of night	
FTLN 0656	As a rich jewel in an Ethiop's ear—	
FTLN 0657	Beauty too rich for use, for Earth too dear.	
FTLN 0658	So shows a snowy dove trooping with crows	55
FTLN 0659	As yonder lady o'er her fellows shows.	
FTLN 0660	The measure done, I'll watch her place of stand	
FTLN 0661	And, touching hers, make blessed my rude hand.	
FTLN 0662	Did my heart love till now? Forswear it, sight,	
FTLN 0663	For I ne'er saw true beauty till this night.	60

	TYBALT	
FTLN 0664	This, by his voice, should be a Montague.—	
FTLN 0665	Fetch me my rapier, boy. [Page exits.]	
FTLN 0666	What, dares the slave	
FTLN 0667	Come hither covered with an antic face	
FTLN 0668	To fleer and scorn at our solemnity?	65
FTLN 0669	Now, by the stock and honor of my kin,	
FTLN 0670	To strike him dead I hold it not a sin.	
	CAPULET	
FTLN 0671	Why, how now, kinsman? Wherefore storm you so?	
	TYBALT	
FTLN 0672	Uncle, this is a Montague, our foe,	
FTLN 0673	A villain that is hither come in spite	70
FTLN 0674	To scorn at our solemnity this night.	
	CAPULET	
FTLN 0675	Young Romeo is it?	
FTLN 0676	TYBALT 'Tis he, that villain Romeo.	
	CAPULET	
FTLN 0677	Content thee, gentle coz. Let him alone.	
FTLN 0678	He bears him like a portly gentleman,	75
FTLN 0679	And, to say truth, Verona brags of him	
FTLN 0680	To be a virtuous and well-governed youth.	
FTLN 0681	I would not for the wealth of all this town	
FTLN 0682	Here in my house do him disparagement.	
FTLN 0683	Therefore be patient. Take no note of him.	80
FTLN 0684	It is my will, the which if thou respect,	
FTLN 0685	Show a fair presence and put off these frowns,	
FTLN 0686	An ill-beseeming semblance for a feast.	
	TYBALT	
FTLN 0687	It fits when such a villain is a guest.	
FTLN 0688	I'll not endure him.	85
FTLN 0689	CAPULET He shall be endured.	
FTLN 0690	What, goodman boy? I say he shall. Go to.	
FTLN 0691	Am I the master here or you? Go to.	
FTLN 0692	You'll not endure him! God shall mend my soul,	

	57Romeo and JulietACT 1. SC. 5	_
FTLN 0693	You'll make a mutiny among my guests,	Ç
FTLN 0694	You will set cock-a-hoop, you'll be the man!	-
	TYBALT	
FTLN 0695	Why, uncle, 'tis a shame.	
FTLN 0696	CAPULET Go to, go to.	
FTLN 0697	You are a saucy boy. Is 't so indeed?	
FTLN 0698	This trick may chance to scathe you. I know what.	9
FTLN 0699	You must contrary me. Marry, 'tis time-	
FTLN 0700	Well said, my hearts.—You are a princox, go.	
FTLN 0701	Be quiet, or—More light, more light!—for shame,	
FTLN 0702	I'll make you quiet.—What, cheerly, my hearts!	
	TYBALT	
FTLN 0703	Patience perforce with willful choler meeting]
FTLN 0704	Makes my flesh tremble in their different greeting.	
FTLN 0705	I will withdraw, but this intrusion shall,	
FTLN 0706	Now seeming sweet, convert to bitt'rest gall.	
	He exits.	
	ROMEO, <i>staking Juliet's hand</i>	
FTLN 0707	If I profane with my unworthiest hand	
FTLN 0708	This holy shrine, the gentle sin is this:]
FTLN 0709	My lips, two blushing pilgrims, ready stand	
FTLN 0710	To smooth that rough touch with a tender kiss.	
	JULIET	
FTLN 0711	Good pilgrim, you do wrong your hand too much,	
FTLN 0712	Which mannerly devotion shows in this;	
FTLN 0713	For saints have hands that pilgrims' hands do touch,	1
FTLN 0714	And palm to palm is holy palmers' kiss.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0715	Have not saints lips, and holy palmers too?	
	JULIET	
FTLN 0716	Ay, pilgrim, lips that they must use in prayer.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0717	O then, dear saint, let lips do what hands do.	
FTLN 0718	They pray: grant thou, lest faith turn to despair.]
	JULIET	
FTLN 0719	Saints do not move, though grant for prayers' sake.	

	ROMEO	
FTLN 0720	Then move not while my prayer's effect I take.	
FTLN 0721	Thus from my lips, by thine, my sin is purged.	
FTLN 0722	Then have my lips the sin that they have took.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0723	Sin from my lips? O trespass sweetly urged!	120
FTLN 0724	Give me my sin again. <i>[He kisses her.</i>]	
FTLN 0725	JULIET You kiss by th' book.	
	NURSE	
FTLN 0726	Madam, your mother craves a word with you.	
	Juliet moves toward her mother.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0727	What is her mother?	
FTLN 0728	NURSE Marry, bachelor,	125
FTLN 0729	Her mother is the lady of the house,	
FTLN 0730	And a good lady, and a wise and virtuous.	
FTLN 0731	I nursed her daughter that you talked withal.	
FTLN 0732	I tell you, he that can lay hold of her	
FTLN 0733	Shall have the chinks. <i>[Nurse moves away.</i>]	130
FTLN 0734	ROMEO, <i>aside</i> Is she a Capulet?	
FTLN 0735	O dear account! My life is my foe's debt.	
	BENVOLIO	
FTLN 0736	Away, begone. The sport is at the best.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0737	Ay, so I fear. The more is my unrest.	
	CAPULET	
FTLN 0738	Nay, gentlemen, prepare not to be gone.	135
FTLN 0739	We have a trifling foolish banquet towards.—	
FTLN 0740	Is it e'en so? Why then, I thank you all.	
FTLN 0741	I thank you, honest gentlemen. Good night.—	
FTLN 0742	More torches here.—Come on then, let's to bed.—	
FTLN 0743	Ah, sirrah, by my fay, it waxes late.	140
FTLN 0744	I'll to my rest.	
	<i>All but Juliet and the Nurse begin to exit.</i>	

	JULIET	
FTLN 0745	Come hither, nurse. What is yond gentleman?	
	NURSE	
FTLN 0746	The son and heir of old Tiberio.	
	JULIET	
FTLN 0747	What's he that now is going out of door?	
	NURSE	
FTLN 0748	Marry, that, I think, be young Petruchio.	145
	JULIET	
FTLN 0749	What's he that follows here, that would not dance?	
FTLN 0750	NURSE I know not.	
	JULIET	
FTLN 0751	Go ask his name. <i>The Nurse goes</i> . If he be marrièd,	
FTLN 0752	My grave is like to be my wedding bed.	
	NURSE, <i>returning</i>	
FTLN 0753	His name is Romeo, and a Montague,	150
FTLN 0754	The only son of your great enemy.	
	JULIET	
FTLN 0755	My only love sprung from my only hate!	
FTLN 0756	Too early seen unknown, and known too late!	
FTLN 0757	Prodigious birth of love it is to me	
FTLN 0758	That I must love a loathèd enemy.	155
	NURSE	
FTLN 0759	What's this? What's this?	
FTLN 0760	JULIET A rhyme I learned even now	
FTLN 0761	Of one I danced withal.	
	One calls within "Juliet."	
FTLN 0762	NURSE Anon, anon.	1.00
FTLN 0763	Come, let's away. The strangers all are gone.	160
	They exit.	

ר*ACT 2*י

Enter Chorus.

FTLN 0764	Now old desire doth in his deathbed lie,	
FTLN 0765	And young affection gapes to be his heir.	
FTLN 0766	That fair for which love groaned for and would die,	
FTLN 0767	With tender Juliet [matched,] is now not fair.	
FTLN 0768	Now Romeo is beloved and loves again,	5
FTLN 0769	Alike bewitched by the charm of looks,	
FTLN 0770	But to his foe supposed he must complain,	
FTLN 0771	And she steal love's sweet bait from fearful hooks.	
FTLN 0772	Being held a foe, he may not have access	
FTLN 0773	To breathe such vows as lovers use to swear,	10
FTLN 0774	And she as much in love, her means much less	
FTLN 0775	To meet her new belovèd anywhere.	
FTLN 0776	But passion lends them power, time means, to meet,	
FTLN 0777	Temp'ring extremities with extreme sweet.	
	<i>Chorus exits.</i>	

Scene 1 Enter Romeo alone.

Enter Komeo ato

ROMEO

FTLN 0778	Can I go forward when my heart is here?
FTLN 0779	Turn back, dull earth, and find thy center out.

He withdraws.

Enter Benvolio with Mercutio.

	BENVOLIO	
FTLN 0780	Romeo, my cousin Romeo, Romeo!	
FTLN 0781	MERCUTIO He is wise	
FTLN 0782	And, on my life, hath stol'n him home to bed.	5
	BENVOLIO	
FTLN 0783	He ran this way and leapt this orchard wall.	
FTLN 0784	Call, good Mercutio.	
FTLN 0785	「MERCUTIO]Nay, I'll conjure too.	
FTLN 0786	Romeo! Humors! Madman! Passion! Lover!	
FTLN 0787	Appear thou in the likeness of a sigh.	10
FTLN 0788	Speak but one rhyme and I am satisfied.	
FTLN 0789	Cry but "Ay me," [pronounce] but "love" and	
FTLN 0790	「"dove."	
FTLN 0791	Speak to my gossip Venus one fair word,	
FTLN 0792	One nickname for her purblind son and heir,	15
FTLN 0793	Young Abraham Cupid, he that shot so [trim]	
FTLN 0794	When King Cophetua loved the beggar maid.—	
FTLN 0795	He heareth not, he stirreth not, he moveth not.	
FTLN 0796	The ape is dead, and I must conjure him.—	
FTLN 0797	I conjure thee by Rosaline's bright eyes,	20
FTLN 0798	By her high forehead, and her scarlet lip,	
FTLN 0799	By her fine foot, straight leg, and quivering thigh,	
FTLN 0800	And the demesnes that there adjacent lie,	
FTLN 0801	That in thy likeness thou appear to us.	
	BENVOLIO	
FTLN 0802	An if he hear thee, thou wilt anger him.	25
	MERCUTIO	
FTLN 0803	This cannot anger him. 'Twould anger him	
FTLN 0804	To raise a spirit in his mistress' circle	
FTLN 0805	Of some strange nature, letting it there stand	
FTLN 0806	Till she had laid it and conjured it down.	
FTLN 0807	That were some spite. My invocation	30
FTLN 0808	Is fair and honest. In his mistress' name,	
FTLN 0809	I conjure only but to raise up him.	
	BENVOLIO	
FTLN 0810	Come, he hath hid himself among these trees	

FTLN 0810 Come, he hath hid himself among these trees

	69 Romeo and Juliet	ACT 2. SC. 2
FTLN 0811	To be consorted with the humorous night.	
FTLN 0812	Blind is his love and best befits the dark.	35
	MERCUTIO	
FTLN 0813	If love be blind, love cannot hit the mark.	
FTLN 0814	Now will he sit under a medlar tree	
FTLN 0815	And wish his mistress were that kind of fruit	
FTLN 0816	As maids call medlars when they laugh alone.—	
FTLN 0817	O Romeo, that she were, O, that she were	40
FTLN 0818	An [open-arse,] thou a pop'rin pear.	
FTLN 0819	Romeo, good night. I'll to my truckle bed;	
FTLN 0820	This field-bed is too cold for me to sleep.—	
FTLN 0821	Come, shall we go?	
FTLN 0822	BENVOLIO Go, then, for 'tis in vain	45
FTLN 0823	To seek him here that means not to be found.	

They exit.

「Scene 2〕 「Romeo comes forward.」

ROMEO FTLN 0824 He jests at scars that never felt a wound.

「Enter Juliet above. [¬]

FTLN 0825	But soft, what light through yonder window breaks?	
FTLN 0826	It is the East, and Juliet is the sun.	
FTLN 0827	Arise, fair sun, and kill the envious moon,	
FTLN 0828	Who is already sick and pale with grief	5
FTLN 0829	That thou, her maid, art far more fair than she.	
FTLN 0830	Be not her maid since she is envious.	
FTLN 0831	Her vestal livery is but sick and green,	
FTLN 0832	And none but fools do wear it. Cast it off.	
FTLN 0833	It is my lady. O, it is my love!	10
FTLN 0834	O, that she knew she were!	
FTLN 0835	She speaks, yet she says nothing. What of that?	
FTLN 0836	Her eye discourses; I will answer it.	

TLN 0837	I am too bold. 'Tis not to me she speaks.	
TLN 0838	Two of the fairest stars in all the heaven,	
TLN 0839	Having some business, ^r do [¬] entreat her eyes	
TLN 0840	To twinkle in their spheres till they return.	
TLN 0841	What if her eyes were there, they in her head?	
TLN 0842	The brightness of her cheek would shame those	
ГLN 0843	stars	
ΓLN 0844	As daylight doth a lamp; her eye in heaven	
FLN 0845	Would through the airy region stream so bright	
FLN 0846	That birds would sing and think it were not night.	
FLN 0847	See how she leans her cheek upon her hand.	
TLN 0848	O, that I were a glove upon that hand,	
TLN 0849	That I might touch that cheek!	
TLN 0850	JULIET Ay me.	
TLN 0851	ROMEO, <i>[aside]</i> She speaks.	
TLN 0852	O, speak again, bright angel, for thou art	
TLN 0853	As glorious to this night, being o'er my head,	
TLN 0854	As is a winged messenger of heaven	
TLN 0855	Unto the white-upturned wond'ring eyes	
TLN 0856	Of mortals that fall back to gaze on him	
TLN 0857	When he bestrides the lazy puffing clouds	
TLN 0858	And sails upon the bosom of the air.	
	JULIET	
TLN 0859	O Romeo, Romeo, wherefore art thou Romeo?	
TLN 0860	Deny thy father and refuse thy name,	
TLN 0861	Or, if thou wilt not, be but sworn my love,	
TLN 0862	And I'll no longer be a Capulet.	
	ROMEO, <i>aside</i>	
TLN 0863	Shall I hear more, or shall I speak at this?	
	JULIET	
TLN 0864	'Tis but thy name that is my enemy.	
TLN 0865	Thou art thyself, though not a Montague.	
TLN 0866	What's Montague? It is nor hand, nor foot,	
TLN 0867	Nor arm, nor face. O, be some other name	
FLN 0868	Belonging to a man.	

Romeo and Juliet

ACT 2. SC. 2

71

	73 Romeo and Juliet	ACT 2. SC. 2	
FTLN 0870	By any other word would smell as sweet.		
FTLN 0871	So Romeo would, were he not Romeo called,		
FTLN 0872	Retain that dear perfection which he owes		
FTLN 0873	Without that title. Romeo, doff thy name,		50
FTLN 0874	And, for thy name, which is no part of thee,		
FTLN 0875	Take all myself.		
FTLN 0876	ROMEO I take thee at thy word.		
FTLN 0877	Call me but love, and I'll be new baptized.		
FTLN 0878	Henceforth I never will be Romeo.		55
	JULIET		
FTLN 0879	What man art thou that, thus bescreened in night,		
FTLN 0880	So stumblest on my counsel?		
FTLN 0881	ROMEO By a name		
FTLN 0882	I know not how to tell thee who I am.		
FTLN 0883	My name, dear saint, is hateful to myself		60
FTLN 0884	Because it is an enemy to thee.		
FTLN 0885	Had I it written, I would tear the word.		
	JULIET		
FTLN 0886	My ears have yet not drunk a hundred words		
FTLN 0887	Of thy tongue's uttering, yet I know the sound.		
FTLN 0888	Art thou not Romeo, and a Montague?		65
	ROMEO		
FTLN 0889	Neither, fair maid, if either thee dislike.		
	JULIET		
FTLN 0890	How camest thou hither, tell me, and wherefore?		
FTLN 0891	The orchard walls are high and hard to climb,		
FTLN 0892	And the place death, considering who thou art,		
FTLN 0893	If any of my kinsmen find thee here.		70
	ROMEO		
FTLN 0894	With love's light wings did I o'erperch these walls	,	
FTLN 0895	For stony limits cannot hold love out,		
FTLN 0896	And what love can do, that dares love attempt.		
FTLN 0897	Therefore thy kinsmen are no stop to me.		
	JULIET		
FTLN 0898	If they do see thee, they will murder thee.		75

	ROMEO	
FTLN 0899	Alack, there lies more peril in thine eye	
FTLN 0900	Than twenty of their swords. Look thou but sweet,	
FTLN 0901	And I am proof against their enmity.	
	JULIET	
FTLN 0902	I would not for the world they saw thee here.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0903	I have night's cloak to hide me from their eyes,	80
FTLN 0904	And, but thou love me, let them find me here.	
FTLN 0905	My life were better ended by their hate	
FTLN 0906	Than death proroguèd, wanting of thy love.	
	JULIET	
FTLN 0907	By whose direction found'st thou out this place?	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0908	By love, that first did prompt me to inquire.	85
FTLN 0909	He lent me counsel, and I lent him eyes.	
FTLN 0910	I am no pilot; yet, wert thou as far	
FTLN 0911	As that vast shore washed with the farthest sea,	
FTLN 0912	I should adventure for such merchandise.	
	JULIET	
FTLN 0913	Thou knowest the mask of night is on my face,	90
FTLN 0914	Else would a maiden blush bepaint my cheek	
FTLN 0915	For that which thou hast heard me speak tonight.	
FTLN 0916	Fain would I dwell on form; fain, fain deny	
FTLN 0917	What I have spoke. But farewell compliment.	
FTLN 0918	Dost thou love me? I know thou wilt say "Ay,"	95
FTLN 0919	And I will take thy word. Yet, if thou swear'st,	
FTLN 0920	Thou mayst prove false. At lovers' perjuries,	
FTLN 0921	They say, Jove laughs. O gentle Romeo,	
FTLN 0922	If thou dost love, pronounce it faithfully.	
FTLN 0923	Or, if thou thinkest I am too quickly won,	100
FTLN 0924	I'll frown and be perverse and say thee nay,	
FTLN 0925	So thou wilt woo, but else not for the world.	
FTLN 0926	In truth, fair Montague, I am too fond,	
FTLN 0927	And therefore thou mayst think my havior light.	
FTLN 0928	But trust me, gentleman, I'll prove more true	105

	77 Romeo and Juliet	ACT 2. SC. 2
FTLN 0929	Than those that have ^r more [¬] coying to be strange.	
FTLN 0930	I should have been more strange, I must confess,	
FTLN 0931	But that thou overheard'st ere I was ware	
FTLN 0932	My true-love passion. Therefore pardon me,	
FTLN 0933	And not impute this yielding to light love,	110
FTLN 0934	Which the dark night hath so discovered.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0935	Lady, by yonder blessed moon I vow,	
FTLN 0936	That tips with silver all these fruit-tree tops—	
	JULIET	
FTLN 0937	O, swear not by the moon, th' inconstant moon,	
FTLN 0938	That monthly changes in her circled orb,	115
FTLN 0939	Lest that thy love prove likewise variable.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0940	What shall I swear by?	
FTLN 0941	JULIET Do not swear at all.	
FTLN 0942	Or, if thou wilt, swear by thy gracious self,	
FTLN 0943	Which is the god of my idolatry,	120
FTLN 0944	And I'll believe thee.	
FTLN 0945	ROMEO If my heart's dear love—	
	JULIET	
FTLN 0946	Well, do not swear. Although I joy in thee,	
FTLN 0947	I have no joy of this contract tonight.	
FTLN 0948	It is too rash, too unadvised, too sudden,	125
FTLN 0949	Too like the lightning, which doth cease to be	
FTLN 0950	Ere one can say "It lightens." Sweet, good night.	
FTLN 0951	This bud of love, by summer's ripening breath,	
FTLN 0952	May prove a beauteous flower when next we meet	
FTLN 0953	Good night, good night. As sweet repose and rest	130
FTLN 0954	Come to thy heart as that within my breast.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0955	O, wilt thou leave me so unsatisfied?	
	JULIET	
FTLN 0956	What satisfaction canst thou have tonight?	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0957	Th' exchange of thy love's faithful vow for mine.	

JULIET I gave thee mine before thou didst request it, And yet I would it were to give again. ROMEO Wouldst thou withdraw it? For what purpose, love? JULIET But to be frank and give it thee again. And yet I wish but for the thing I have. My bounty is as boundless as the sea, My love as deep. The more I give to thee, The more I have, for both are infinite. <i>Nurse calls from within.</i> I hear some noise within. Dear love, adieu.— Anon, good nurse.—Sweet Montague, be true. Stay but a little; I will come again. <i>She exits.</i> ROMEO O blessèd, blessèd night! I am afeard, Being in night, all this is but a dream, Too flattering sweet to be substantial. <i>IReenter Juliet above.</i> JULIET Three words, dear Romeo, and good night indeed. If that thy bent of love be honorable, Thy purpose marriage, send me word tomorrow, By one that I'll procure to come to thee, Where and what time thou wilt perform the rite, And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay And follow thee my <code>「lord]</code> throughout the world.	. 2
And yet I would it were to give again. ROMEO Wouldst thou withdraw it? For what purpose, love? JULIET But to be frank and give it thee again. And yet I wish but for the thing I have. My bounty is as boundless as the sea, My love as deep. The more I give to thee, The more I have, for both are infinite. <i>"Nurse calls from within.</i> " I hear some noise within. Dear love, adieu.— Anon, good nurse.—Sweet Montague, be true. Stay but a little; I will come again. <i>"She exits.</i> " ROMEO O blessèd, blessèd night! I am afeard, Being in night, all this is but a dream, Too flattering sweet to be substantial. <i>"Reenter Juliet above.</i> " JULIET Three words, dear Romeo, and good night indeed. If that thy bent of love be honorable, Thy purpose marriage, send me word tomorrow, By one that I'll procure to come to thee, Where and what time thou wilt perform the rite, And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay	
 ROMEO Wouldst thou withdraw it? For what purpose, love? JULIET But to be frank and give it thee again. And yet I wish but for the thing I have. My bounty is as boundless as the sea, My love as deep. The more I give to thee, The more I have, for both are infinite. <i>Nurse calls from within.</i> I hear some noise within. Dear love, adieu.— Anon, good nurse.—Sweet Montague, be true. Stay but a little; I will come again. <i>She exits.</i> ROMEO O blessèd, blessèd night! I am afeard, Being in night, all this is but a dream, Too flattering sweet to be substantial. <i>IVLIET</i> Three words, dear Romeo, and good night indeed. If that thy bent of love be honorable, Thy purpose marriage, send me word tomorrow, By one that I'll procure to come to thee, Where and what time thou wilt perform the rite, And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay 	
 Wouldst thou withdraw it? For what purpose, love? JULIET But to be frank and give it thee again. And yet I wish but for the thing I have. My bounty is as boundless as the sea, My love as deep. The more I give to thee, The more I have, for both are infinite. <i>Nurse calls from within.</i> I hear some noise within. Dear love, adieu.— Anon, good nurse.—Sweet Montague, be true. Stay but a little; I will come again. <i>She exits.</i> ROMEO O blessèd, blessèd night! I am afeard, Being in night, all this is but a dream, Too flattering sweet to be substantial. <i>Reenter Juliet above.</i> JULIET Three words, dear Romeo, and good night indeed. If that thy bent of love be honorable, Thy purpose marriage, send me word tomorrow, By one that I'll procure to come to thee, Where and what time thou wilt perform the rite, And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay 	
JULIET But to be frank and give it thee again. And yet I wish but for the thing I have. My bounty is as boundless as the sea, My love as deep. The more I give to thee, The more I have, for both are infinite. Interview of the more I have, for both are infinite. <i>Nurse calls from within.</i> I hear some noise within. Dear love, adieu.— Anon, good nurse.—Sweet Montague, be true. Stay but a little; I will come again. <i>She exits.</i> ROMEO O blessèd, blessèd night! I am afeard, Being in night, all this is but a dream, Too flattering sweet to be substantial. <i>IULIET</i> Three words, dear Romeo, and good night indeed. If that thy bent of love be honorable, Thy purpose marriage, send me word tomorrow, By one that I'll procure to come to thee, Where and what time thou wilt perform the rite, And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay Stay but I'll and state the substantial in the substantial in the substant is but a substant in the substant	
But to be frank and give it thee again. And yet I wish but for the thing I have. My bounty is as boundless as the sea, My love as deep. The more I give to thee, The more I have, for both are infinite. <i>I hear some noise within.</i> Dear love, adieu.— Anon, good nurse.—Sweet Montague, be true. Stay but a little; I will come again. <i>She exits.</i> ROMEO O blessèd, blessèd night! I am afeard, Being in night, all this is but a dream, Too flattering sweet to be substantial. <i>IReenter Juliet above.</i> JULIET Three words, dear Romeo, and good night indeed. If that thy bent of love be honorable, Thy purpose marriage, send me word tomorrow, By one that I'll procure to come to thee, Where and what time thou wilt perform the rite, And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay	
And yet I wish but for the thing I have. My bounty is as boundless as the sea, My love as deep. The more I give to thee, The more I have, for both are infinite. <i>Intersome noise within.</i> Dear love, adieu.— Anon, good nurse.—Sweet Montague, be true. Stay but a little; I will come again. <i>ROMEO</i> O blessèd, blessèd night! I am afeard, Being in night, all this is but a dream, Too flattering sweet to be substantial. <i>Reenter Juliet above.</i> JULIET Three words, dear Romeo, and good night indeed. If that thy bent of love be honorable, Thy purpose marriage, send me word tomorrow, By one that I'll procure to come to thee, Where and what time thou wilt perform the rite, And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay	
My bounty is as boundless as the sea, My love as deep. The more I give to thee, The more I have, for both are infinite. <i>I hear some noise within. Dear love, adieu.</i> Anon, good nurse.—Sweet Montague, be true. Stay but a little; I will come again. <i>She exits.</i> ROMEO O blessèd, blessèd night! I am afeard, Being in night, all this is but a dream, Too flattering sweet to be substantial. <i>IReenter Juliet above.</i> JULIET Three words, dear Romeo, and good night indeed. If that thy bent of love be honorable, Thy purpose marriage, send me word tomorrow, By one that I'll procure to come to thee, Where and what time thou wilt perform the rite, And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay	
My love as deep. The more I give to thee, The more I have, for both are infinite. <i>I hear some noise within. Dear love, adieu.—</i> Anon, good nurse.—Sweet Montague, be true. Stay but a little; I will come again. <i>She exits.</i> ROMEO O blessèd, blessèd night! I am afeard, Being in night, all this is but a dream, Too flattering sweet to be substantial. <i>IReenter Juliet above.</i> JULIET Three words, dear Romeo, and good night indeed. If that thy bent of love be honorable, Thy purpose marriage, send me word tomorrow, By one that I'll procure to come to thee, Where and what time thou wilt perform the rite, And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay	
The more I have, for both are infinite. <i>Nurse calls from within.</i> I hear some noise within. Dear love, adieu.— Anon, good nurse.—Sweet Montague, be true. Stay but a little; I will come again. <i>She exits.</i> ROMEO O blessèd, blessèd night! I am afeard, Being in night, all this is but a dream, Too flattering sweet to be substantial. <i>Reenter Juliet above.</i> JULIET Three words, dear Romeo, and good night indeed. If that thy bent of love be honorable, Thy purpose marriage, send me word tomorrow, By one that I'll procure to come to thee, Where and what time thou wilt perform the rite, And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay	
<i>Nurse calls from within.</i> I hear some noise within. Dear love, adieu.— Anon, good nurse.—Sweet Montague, be true. Stay but a little; I will come again. <i>Stay</i> but a little; I will come again. <i>ROMEO</i> O blessèd, blessèd night! I am afeard, Being in night, all this is but a dream, Too flattering sweet to be substantial. <i>IULIET</i> Three words, dear Romeo, and good night indeed. If that thy bent of love be honorable, Thy purpose marriage, send me word tomorrow, By one that I'll procure to come to thee, Where and what time thou wilt perform the rite, And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay	
<i>Nurse calls from within.</i> I hear some noise within. Dear love, adieu.— Anon, good nurse.—Sweet Montague, be true. Stay but a little; I will come again. <i>Stay</i> but a little; I will come again. <i>ROMEO</i> O blessèd, blessèd night! I am afeard, Being in night, all this is but a dream, Too flattering sweet to be substantial. <i>IULIET</i> Three words, dear Romeo, and good night indeed. If that thy bent of love be honorable, Thy purpose marriage, send me word tomorrow, By one that I'll procure to come to thee, Where and what time thou wilt perform the rite, And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay	
I hear some noise within. Dear love, adieu.— Anon, good nurse.—Sweet Montague, be true. Stay but a little; I will come again. <i>"She exits."</i> ROMEO O blessèd, blessèd night! I am afeard, Being in night, all this is but a dream, Too flattering sweet to be substantial. <i>"Reenter Juliet above."</i> JULIET Three words, dear Romeo, and good night indeed. If that thy bent of love be honorable, Thy purpose marriage, send me word tomorrow, By one that I'll procure to come to thee, Where and what time thou wilt perform the rite, And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay	
Anon, good nurse.—Sweet Montague, be true. Stay but a little; I will come again. <i>She exits.</i> ROMEO O blessèd, blessèd night! I am afeard, Being in night, all this is but a dream, Too flattering sweet to be substantial. <i>FReenter Juliet above.</i> JULIET Three words, dear Romeo, and good night indeed. If that thy bent of love be honorable, Thy purpose marriage, send me word tomorrow, By one that I'll procure to come to thee, Where and what time thou wilt perform the rite, And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay	
Stay but a little; I will come again. <i>She exits.</i> ROMEO O blessèd, blessèd night! I am afeard, Being in night, all this is but a dream, Too flattering sweet to be substantial. <i>IVLIET Reenter Juliet above.</i> JULIET Three words, dear Romeo, and good night indeed. If that thy bent of love be honorable, Thy purpose marriage, send me word tomorrow, By one that I'll procure to come to thee, Where and what time thou wilt perform the rite, And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay	
ROMEO O blessèd, blessèd night! I am afeard, Being in night, all this is but a dream, Too flattering sweet to be substantial. <i>Reenter Juliet above</i> . JULIET Three words, dear Romeo, and good night indeed. If that thy bent of love be honorable, Thy purpose marriage, send me word tomorrow, By one that I'll procure to come to thee, Where and what time thou wilt perform the rite, And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay	
Being in night, all this is but a dream, Too flattering sweet to be substantial. <i>Reenter Juliet above</i> . JULIET Three words, dear Romeo, and good night indeed. If that thy bent of love be honorable, Thy purpose marriage, send me word tomorrow, By one that I'll procure to come to thee, Where and what time thou wilt perform the rite, And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay	
Being in night, all this is but a dream, Too flattering sweet to be substantial. <i>Reenter Juliet above</i> . JULIET Three words, dear Romeo, and good night indeed. If that thy bent of love be honorable, Thy purpose marriage, send me word tomorrow, By one that I'll procure to come to thee, Where and what time thou wilt perform the rite, And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay	
Too flattering sweet to be substantial. <i>Reenter Juliet above</i> . JULIET Three words, dear Romeo, and good night indeed. If that thy bent of love be honorable, Thy purpose marriage, send me word tomorrow, By one that I'll procure to come to thee, Where and what time thou wilt perform the rite, And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay	
JULIET Three words, dear Romeo, and good night indeed. If that thy bent of love be honorable, Thy purpose marriage, send me word tomorrow, By one that I'll procure to come to thee, Where and what time thou wilt perform the rite, And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay	
Three words, dear Romeo, and good night indeed. If that thy bent of love be honorable, Thy purpose marriage, send me word tomorrow, By one that I'll procure to come to thee, Where and what time thou wilt perform the rite, And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay	
If that thy bent of love be honorable, Thy purpose marriage, send me word tomorrow, By one that I'll procure to come to thee, Where and what time thou wilt perform the rite, And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay	
If that thy bent of love be honorable, Thy purpose marriage, send me word tomorrow, By one that I'll procure to come to thee, Where and what time thou wilt perform the rite, And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay	
By one that I'll procure to come to thee, Where and what time thou wilt perform the rite, And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay	
By one that I'll procure to come to thee, Where and what time thou wilt perform the rite, And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay	
Where and what time thou wilt perform the rite, And all my fortunes at thy foot I'll lay	
And follow thee my <i>lord</i> throughout the world.	
NURSE, within Madam.	
JULIET	
I come anon.—But if thou meanest not well,	
I do beseech thee—	
NURSE, within Madam.	

160

By and by, I come.— JULIET FTLN 0983 To cease thy strife and leave me to my grief. FTLN 0984

Tomorrow will I send. FTLN 0985

	81 <i>Romeo and Juliet</i> ACT 2. SC. 2	
FTLN 0986	ROMEO So thrive my soul—	
FTLN 0987	JULIET A thousand times good night. <i>She exits.</i>	
	ROMEO	1.6
FTLN 0988	A thousand times the worse to want thy light.	165
FTLN 0989	Love goes toward love as schoolboys from their	
FTLN 0990	books,	
FTLN 0991	But love from love, toward school with heavy looks.	
	Enter Juliet ^C above [¬] again.	
	JULIET	
FTLN 0992	Hist, Romeo, hist! O, for a falc'ner's voice	
FTLN 0993	To lure this tassel-gentle back again!	170
FTLN 0994	Bondage is hoarse and may not speak aloud,	
FTLN 0995	Else would I tear the cave where Echo lies	
FTLN 0996	And make her airy tongue more hoarse than mine	
FTLN 0997	With repetition of "My Romeo!"	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 0998	It is my soul that calls upon my name.	175
FTLN 0999	How silver-sweet sound lovers' tongues by night,	
FTLN 1000	Like softest music to attending ears.	
	JULIET	
FTLN 1001	Romeo.	
FTLN 1002	ROMEO My dear.	
FTLN 1003	JULIET What o'clock tomorrow	180
FTLN 1004	Shall I send to thee?	
FTLN 1005	ROMEO By the hour of nine.	
	JULIET	
FTLN 1006	I will not fail. 'Tis twenty year till then.	
FTLN 1007	I have forgot why I did call thee back.	
	ROMEO	105
FTLN 1008	Let me stand here till thou remember it.	185
FTLN 1009	I shall forget, to have thee still stand there,	
FTLN 1010	Rememb'ring how I love thy company.	

ROMEO

	ROMEO	
FTLN 1011	And I'll still stay, to have thee still forget,	
FTLN 1012	Forgetting any other home but this.	
	JULIET	
FTLN 1013	'Tis almost morning. I would have thee gone,	190
FTLN 1014	And yet no farther than a wanton's bird,	
FTLN 1015	That lets it hop a little from his hand,	
FTLN 1016	Like a poor prisoner in his twisted gyves,	
FTLN 1017	And with a silken thread plucks it back again,	
FTLN 1018	So loving-jealous of his liberty.	195
	ROMEO	
FTLN 1019	I would I were thy bird.	
FTLN 1020	JULIET Sweet, so would I.	
FTLN 1021	Yet I should kill thee with much cherishing.	
FTLN 1022	Good night, good night. Parting is such sweet	
FTLN 1023	SOTTOW	200
FTLN 1024	That I shall say "Good night" till it be morrow.	
	She exits.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 1025	Sleep dwell upon thine eyes, peace in thy breast.	
FTLN 1026	Would I were sleep and peace so sweet to rest.	
FTLN 1027	Hence will I to my ghostly friar's close cell,	
FTLN 1028	His help to crave, and my dear hap to tell.	205
	He exits.	

Scene 3 Enter Friar Lawrence alone with a basket.

	FRIAR LAWRENCE
FTLN 1029	The gray-eyed morn smiles on the frowning night,
FTLN 1030	Check'ring the eastern clouds with streaks of light,
FTLN 1031	And fleckled darkness like a drunkard reels
FTLN 1032	From forth day's path and Titan's fiery wheels.
FTLN 1033	Now, ere the sun advance his burning eye,
FTLN 1034	The day to cheer and night's dank dew to dry,

FTLN 1035	I must upfill this osier cage of ours	
FTLN 1036	With baleful weeds and precious-juiced flowers.	
FTLN 1037	The Earth that's nature's mother is her tomb;	
FTLN 1038	What is her burying grave, that is her womb;	10
FTLN 1039	And from her womb children of divers kind	
FTLN 1040	We sucking on her natural bosom find,	
FTLN 1041	Many for many virtues excellent,	
FTLN 1042	None but for some, and yet all different.	
FTLN 1043	O, mickle is the powerful grace that lies	15
FTLN 1044	In plants, herbs, stones, and their true qualities.	
FTLN 1045	For naught so vile that on the Earth doth live	
FTLN 1046	But to the Earth some special good doth give;	
FTLN 1047	Nor aught so good but, strained from that fair use,	
FTLN 1048	Revolts from true birth, stumbling on abuse.	20
FTLN 1049	Virtue itself turns vice, being misapplied,	
FTLN 1050	And vice sometime by action dignified.	
	Enter Romeo.	
FTLN 1051	Within the infant rind of this weak flower	
FTLN 1052	Poison hath residence and medicine power:	
FTLN 1053	For this, being smelt, with that part cheers each	25
FTLN 1054	part;	
FTLN 1055	Being tasted, stays all senses with the heart.	
FTLN 1056	Two such opposed kings encamp them still	
FTLN 1057	In man as well as herbs—grace and rude will;	
FTLN 1058	And where the worser is predominant,	30
FTLN 1059	Full soon the canker death eats up that plant.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 1060	Good morrow, father.	
FTLN 1061	FRIAR LAWRENCE Benedicite.	
FTLN 1062	What early tongue so sweet saluteth me?	
FTLN 1063	Young son, it argues a distempered head	35
FTLN 1064	So soon to bid "Good morrow" to thy bed.	
FTLN 1065	Care keeps his watch in every old man's eye,	
FTLN 1066	And, where care lodges, sleep will never lie;	
FTLN 1067	But where unbruised youth with unstuffed brain	

ACT 2. SC. 3

	~	
FTLN 1068	Doth couch his limbs, there golden sleep doth	40
FTLN 1069	reign.	
FTLN 1070	Therefore thy earliness doth me assure	
FTLN 1071	Thou art uproused with some distemp'rature,	
FTLN 1072	Or, if not so, then here I hit it right:	
FTLN 1073	Our Romeo hath not been in bed tonight.	45
	ROMEO	
FTLN 1074	That last is true. The sweeter rest was mine.	
	FRIAR LAWRENCE	
FTLN 1075	God pardon sin! Wast thou with Rosaline?	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 1076	With Rosaline, my ghostly father? No.	
FTLN 1077	I have forgot that name and that name's woe.	
	FRIAR LAWRENCE	
FTLN 1078	That's my good son. But where hast thou been	50
FTLN 1079	then?	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 1080	I'll tell thee ere thou ask it me again.	
FTLN 1081	I have been feasting with mine enemy,	
FTLN 1082	Where on a sudden one hath wounded me	
FTLN 1083	That's by me wounded. Both our remedies	55
FTLN 1084	Within thy help and holy physic lies.	
FTLN 1085	I bear no hatred, blessèd man, for, lo,	
FTLN 1086	My intercession likewise steads my foe.	
	FRIAR LAWRENCE	
FTLN 1087	Be plain, good son, and homely in thy drift.	
FTLN 1088	Riddling confession finds but riddling shrift.	60
	ROMEO	
FTLN 1089	Then plainly know my heart's dear love is set	
FTLN 1090	On the fair daughter of rich Capulet.	
FTLN 1091	As mine on hers, so hers is set on mine,	
FTLN 1092	And all combined, save what thou must combine	
FTLN 1093	By holy marriage. When and where and how	65
FTLN 1094	We met, we wooed, and made exchange of vow	
FTLN 1095	I'll tell thee as we pass, but this I pray,	
FTLN 1096	That thou consent to marry us today.	

FTLN 1127

FRIAR LAWRENCE Holy Saint Francis, what a change is here! FTLN 1097 Is Rosaline, that thou didst love so dear, 70 FTLN 1098 So soon forsaken? Young men's love then lies FTLN 1099 Not truly in their hearts, but in their eyes. FTLN 1100 Jesu Maria, what a deal of brine FTLN 1101 Hath washed thy sallow cheeks for Rosaline! FTLN 1102 How much salt water thrown away in waste 75 FTLN 1103 To season love, that of it doth not taste! FTLN 1104 The sun not yet thy sighs from heaven clears, FTLN 1105 Thy old groans yet ringing in mine ancient ears. FTLN 1106 Lo, here upon thy cheek the stain doth sit FTLN 1107 Of an old tear that is not washed off yet. 80 FTLN 1108 If e'er thou wast thyself, and these woes thine, FTLN 1109 Thou and these woes were all for Rosaline. FTLN 1110 And art thou changed? Pronounce this sentence FTLN 1111 then: FTLN 1112 Women may fall when there's no strength in men. 85 FTLN 1113 **ROMEO** Thou chid'st me oft for loving Rosaline. FTLN 1114 FRIAR LAWRENCE For doting, not for loving, pupil mine. FTLN 1115 ROMEO And bad'st me bury love. FTLN 1116 FRIAR LAWRENCE Not in a grave FTLN 1117 To lay one in, another out to have. 90 FTLN 1118 **ROMEO** I pray thee, chide me not. Her I love now FTLN 1119 Doth grace for grace and love for love allow. FTLN 1120 The other did not so. FTLN 1121 FRIAR LAWRENCE O, she knew well FTLN 1122 Thy love did read by rote, that could not spell. 95 FTLN 1123 But come, young waverer, come, go with me. FTLN 1124 In one respect I'll thy assistant be, FTLN 1125 For this alliance may so happy prove FTLN 1126 To turn your households' rancor to pure love.

	91	<i>Romeo and Juliet</i> ACT 2. SC.	4
FTLN 1128	ROMEO	hence. I stand on sudden haste.	100
FILN II20	FRIAR LAWR		100
FTLN 1129		and slow. They stumble that run fast.	
	5	They exit.	
		[Scene 4]	
		Enter Benvolio and Mercutio.	
		Enter Benvolio una Mercullo.	
	MERCUTIO		
FTLN 1130	Where the	ne devil should this Romeo be?	
FTLN 1131	Came he	e not home tonight?	
	BENVOLIO		
FTLN 1132	Not to hi	is father's. I spoke with his man.	
	MERCUTIO		
FTLN 1133	•	at same pale hard-hearted wench, that	_
FTLN 1134	Rosali		5
FTLN 1135		s him so that he will sure run mad.	
FTI NI 1127	BENVOLIO Type1t t	he tringmon to old Convlot	
FTLN 1136 FTLN 1137	•	he kinsman to old Capulet, at a letter to his father's house.	
FTLN 1137	MERCUTIO	A challenge, on my life.	
FTLN 1139	BENVOLIO	Romeo will answer it.	10
FTLN 1140	MERCUTIO	Any man that can write may answer a letter.	
FTLN 1141	BENVOLIO	Nay, he will answer the letter's master, how	
FTLN 1142	he dar	es, being dared.	
FTLN 1143	MERCUTIO	Alas, poor Romeo, he is already dead,	
FTLN 1144		d with a white wench's black eye, run	15
FTLN 1145		the ear with a love-song, the very pin of his	
FTLN 1146		cleft with the blind bow-boy's butt shaft. And	
FTLN 1147	-	man to encounter Tybalt?	
FTLN 1148	BENVOLIO		
FTLN 1149	MERCUTIO	More than prince of cats. O, he's the courageous	20
FTLN 1150	-	n of compliments. He fights as you sing	
FTLN 1151	prick-s	song, keeps time, distance, and proportion.	

FTLN 1152 FTLN 1153	He rests his minim rests, one, two, and the third in your bosom—the very butcher of a silk button, a	
	duelist, a duelist, a gentleman of the very first house 25	5
FTLN 1154		3
FTLN 1155	of the first and second cause. Ah, the immortal	
FTLN 1156	passado, the punto reverso, the hay!	
FTLN 1157	BENVOLIO The what?	
FTLN 1158	MERCUTIO The pox of such antic, lisping, affecting	
FTLN 1159	Comparison of accent:Comparison of	0
FTLN 1160	Jesu, a very good blade! A very tall man! A very good	
FTLN 1161	whore!" Why, is not this a lamentable thing, grandsire,	
FTLN 1162	that we should be thus afflicted with these	
FTLN 1163	strange flies, these fashion-mongers, these ["pardon-me" 's,]	
FTLN 1164	who stand so much on the new form 35	5
FTLN 1165	that they cannot sit at ease on the old bench? O their	
FTLN 1166	bones, their bones!	

Enter Romeo.

FTLN 1167	BENVOLIO Here comes Romeo, here comes Romeo.	
FTLN 1168	MERCUTIO Without his roe, like a dried herring. O	
FTLN 1169	flesh, flesh, how art thou fishified! Now is he for the	40
FTLN 1170	numbers that Petrarch flowed in. Laura to his lady	
FTLN 1171	was a kitchen wench (marry, she had a better love	
FTLN 1172	to berhyme her), Dido a dowdy, Cleopatra a gypsy,	
FTLN 1173	Helen and Hero hildings and harlots, Thisbe a gray	
FTLN 1174	eye or so, but not to the purpose.—Signior Romeo,	45
FTLN 1175	bonjour. There's a French salutation to your French	
FTLN 1176	slop. You gave us the counterfeit fairly last night.	
FTLN 1177	ROMEO Good morrow to you both. What counterfeit	
FTLN 1178	did I give you?	
FTLN 1179	MERCUTIO The slip, sir, the slip. Can you not conceive?	50
FTLN 1180	ROMEO Pardon, good Mercutio, my business was	
FTLN 1181	great, and in such a case as mine a man may strain	
FTLN 1182	courtesy.	
FTLN 1183	MERCUTIO That's as much as to say such a case as	
FTLN 1184	yours constrains a man to bow in the hams.	55
FTLN 1185	ROMEO Meaning, to curtsy.	

FTEN 1187ROMEOA most courteous exposition.FTEN 1188MERCUTIONay, I am the very pink of courtesy.FTEN 1189ROMEO"Pink" for flower.60FTEN 1190MERCUTIORight.60FTEN 1191ROMEOWhy, then is my pump well flowered.61FTEN 1192MERCUTIOSure wit, follow me this jest now till thou65FTEN 1193hast worn out thy pump, that when the single sole65FTEN 1194of it is worn, the jest may remain, after the wearing, solely singular.65FTEN 1195solely singular.70FTEN 1196ROMEOO single-soled jest, solely singular for the singleness.70FTEN 1197singleness.70FTEN 1198MERCUTIOCome between us, good Benvolio. My witsFTEN 1199faints.70FTEN 1201a match.70FTEN 1202MERCUTIONay, if our wits run the wild-goose chase, I five. Was i four wits run the wild-goose chase, I five. Was I with you there for the goose?75FTEN 1205five. Was I with you there for the goose?75FTEN 1206Thou wast not there for the goose.80FTEN 1207thou wast not there for the goose.80FTEN 1208MERCUTIOI with s a very bitter sweeting; it is a mostFTEN 1205FOREONay, good goose, bite not.80FTEN 1206MERCUTIOThy wit is a very bitter sweeting; it is a mostFTEN 1207HERCUTIONere's a wit of cheveril that stretches85FTEN	FTLN 1186	MERCUTIO Thou hast most kindly hit it.	
FTLN 1189ROMEO MERCUTIORight.60FTLN 1190MERCUTIORight.60FTLN 1191ROMEOWhy, then is my pump well flowered.61FTLN 1192MERCUTIOSure wit, follow me this jest now till thou61FTLN 1193hast worn out thy pump, that when the single sole65FTLN 1194of it is worn, the jest may remain, after the wearing, solely singular.65FTLN 1195solely singular.61FTLN 1196ROMEOO single-soled jest, solely singular for the singleness.70FTLN 1197faints.70FTLN 1198MERCUTIOCome between us, good Benvolio. My witsFTLN 1199faints.70FTLN 1201ROMEOSwitch and spurs, switch and spurs, or I'll cryFTLN 1202match.70FTLN 1203am done, for thou hast more of the wild goose in fTLN 120471FTLN 1204one of thy wits than, I am sure, I have in my whole75FTLN 1205five. Was I with you there for the goose?71FTLN 1206ROMEOThou wast never with me for anything when71FTLN 1207thou wast not there for the goose.80FTLN 1208MERCUTIONay, good goose, bite not.80FTLN 1209ROMEOAnd is it not, then, well served into a sweet71FTLN 1214MERCUTIOO, here's a wit of cheveril that stretches85FTLN 1215from an inch narrow to an ell broad.71FTLN 1216ROMEOI stretch it out for that word	FTLN 1187	ROMEO A most courteous exposition.	
FTLN 1190MERCUTIORight.FTLN 1191ROMEOWhy, then is my pump well flowered.FTLN 1192MERCUTIOSure wit, follow me this jest now till thouFTLN 1193hast worn out thy pump, that when the single soleFTLN 1194of it is worn, the jest may remain, after the wearing,FTLN 1195solely singular.FTLN 1196ROMEOFTLN 1197singleness.FTLN 1198MERCUTIOFTLN 1198MERCUTIOFTLN 1199faints.FTLN 1199faints.FTLN 1200ROMEOSwitch and spurs, switch and spurs, or I'll cryFTLN 1201a match.FTLN 1202MERCUTIOFTLN 1203am done, for thou hast more of the wild goose inFTLN 1204one of thy wits than, I am sure, I have in my wholeFTLN 1205five. Was I with you there for the goose?FTLN 1206ROMEOFTLN 1207thou wast not there for the goose.FTLN 1208MERCUTIO I will bite thee by the ear for that jest.FTLN 1209ROMEOFTLN 1209ROMEOFTLN 1209ROMEOAMECO And is it not, then, well served into a sweetFTLN 1214MERCUTIOFTLN 1215from an inch narrow to an ell broad.FTLN 1216MERCUTIOFTLN 1217added to the goose, proves thee far and wide aFTLN 1218broad goose.FTLN 1218broad goose.FTLN 1219MERCUTIOFTLN 1219MERCUTIOFTLN 1210MERCUTIO <td< td=""><td>FTLN 1188</td><td>MERCUTIO Nay, I am the very pink of courtesy.</td><td></td></td<>	FTLN 1188	MERCUTIO Nay, I am the very pink of courtesy.	
FTLN 1191ROMEOWhy, then is my pump well flowered.FTLN 1192MERCUTIOSure wit, follow me this jest now till thouFTLN 1193hast worn out thy pump, that when the single soleFTLN 1194of it is worn, the jest may remain, after the wearing, solely singular.FTLN 1195solely singular.FTLN 1196ROMEOROMEOO single-soled jest, solely singular for theFTLN 1197singleness.FTLN 1198MERCUTIOFTLN 1199faints.FTLN 1199faints.FTLN 1200ROMEOSwitch and spurs, switch and spurs, or I'll cryFTLN 1201a match.FTLN 1202MERCUTIOMERCUTIONay, if our wits run the wild-goose chase, IFTLN 1203am done, for thou hast more of the wild goose inone of thy wits than, I am sure, I have in my whole75FTLN 1205five. Was I with you there for the goose?FTLN 1206ROMEOROMEOThou wast not there for the goose.FTLN 1207thou wast not there for the goose.FTLN 1208MERCUTIOFTLN 1208MERCUTIOFTLN 1208MERCUTIOFTLN 1209ROMEOROMEONay, good goose, bite not.FTLN 1210Sharp sauce.FTLN 1211sharp sauce.FTLN 1212ROMEOFTLN 1213goose?FTLN 1214MERCUTIOMERCUTIOon eit sharp sauce into a sweetFTLN 1218from an inch narrow to an ell broad.FTLN 1219MERCUT	FTLN 1189	ROMEO "Pink" for flower.	60
FTLN 1192MERCUTIOSure wit, follow me this jest now till thou hast worn out thy pump, that when the single soleFTLN 1193hast worn out thy pump, that when the single soleFTLN 1194of it is worn, the jest may remain, after the wearing, solely singular.FTLN 1195solely singular.FTLN 1196ROMEOFTLN 1197singleness.FTLN 1198MERCUTIOCOme between us, good Benvolio. My witsFTLN 1199faints.FTLN 1199faints.FTLN 1200ROMEOROMEOSwitch and spurs, switch and spurs, or I'll cryFTLN 1201a match.FTLN 1202MERCUTIOMERCUTIONay, if our wits run the wild-goose chase, IFTLN 1203am done, for thou hast more of the wild goose inFTLN 1204one of thy wits than, I am sure, I have in my wholeFTLN 1205five. Was I with you there for the goose?FTLN 1206ROMEOFTLN 1207thou wast never with me for anything whenFTLN 1208MERCUTIOFTLN 1209ROMEOROMEONay, good goose, bite not.FTLN 1210MERCUTIOThy wit is a very bitter sweeting; it is a mostFTLN 1211sharp sauce.FTLN 1212ROMEOFTLN 1213goose?FTLN 1214MERCUTIOO, here's a wit of cheveril that stretchesFTLN 1217added to the goose, proves thee far and wide aFTLN 1218broad goose.FTLN 1219MERCUTIOMERCUTIOWhy, is not this better no	FTLN 1190	MERCUTIO Right.	
FTLN 1193hast worn out thy pump, that when the single soleFTLN 1194of it is worn, the jest may remain, after the wearing, solely singular.FTLN 1195solely singular.FTLN 1196ROMEOFTLN 1197singleness.FTLN 1198MERCUTIOFTLN 1199faints.FTLN 1190ROMEOROMEOSwitch and spurs, switch and spurs, or I'll cryFTLN 1200ROMEOROMEOSwitch and spurs, switch and spurs, or I'll cryFTLN 1201a match.FTLN 1202MERCUTIONARCUTIONay, if our wits run the wild-goose chase, IFTLN 1203am done, for thou hast more of the wild goose inFTLN 1204one of thy wits than, I am sure, I have in my wholeFTLN 1205five. Was I with you there for the goose?FTLN 1206ROMEOFTLN 1207thou wast not there for the goose.FTLN 1208MERCUTIOFTLN 1209ROMEOROMEONay, good goose, bite not.FTLN 1210ROMEOMERCUTIOThy wit is a very bitter sweeting; it is a mostFTLN 1211sharp sauce.FTLN 1212ROMEOAnd is it not, then, well served into a sweetFTLN 1213goose?FTLN 1214MERCUTIOMERCUTIONere's a wit of cheveril that stretchesFTLN 1215from an inch narrow to an ell broad.FTLN 1216ROMEOFTLN 1217added to the goose, proves thee far and wide aFTLN 1218broad goose.FTLN 1219ME	FTLN 1191	ROMEO Why, then is my pump well flowered.	
FTLN 1194of it is worn, the jest may remain, after the wearing, solely singular.65FTLN 1195solely singular.FTLN 1197FTLN 1196ROMEOO single-soled jest, solely singular for the singleness.FTLN 1197FTLN 1197match70FTLN 1198MERCUTIOCome between us, good Benvolio. My witsFTLN 1199faints.70FTLN 1200ROMEOSwitch and spurs, switch and spurs, or I'll cry a match.70FTLN 1201a match.FTLN 1202FTLN 1202MERCUTIONay, if our wits run the wild-goose chase, I am done, for thou hast more of the wild goose in one of thy wits than, I am sure, I have in my whole75FTLN 1205five. Was I with you there for the goose?FTLN 1205FTLN 1205five. Was I with you there for the goose.71FTLN 1206ROMEOThou wast not there for the goose.80FTLN 1207thou wast not there for the goose.80FTLN 1208MERCUTIOThy wit is a very bitter sweeting; it is a most81FTLN 1210Sharp sauce.80FTLN 1211sharp sauce.81FTLN 1212ROMEOAnd is it not, then, well served into a sweet85FTLN 1214MERCUTIOO, here's a wit of cheveril that stretches85FTLN 1215from an inch narrow to an ell broad.81FTLN 1218broad goose.FTLN 1218broad goose.FTLN 1219MERCUTIOWhy, is not this better now than groaning90FTLN 1219MERCUTIOWh	FTLN 1192	MERCUTIO Sure wit, follow me this jest now till thou	
FTLN 1195solely singular.FTLN 1196ROMEOO single-soled jest, solely singular for theFTLN 1197singleness.FTLN 1198MERCUTIOCome between us, good Benvolio. My witsFTLN 1199faints.70FTLN 1200ROMEOSwitch and spurs, switch and spurs, or I'll cryFTLN 1201a match.70FTLN 1202MERCUTIONay, if our wits run the wild-goose chase, IFTLN 1203am done, for thou hast more of the wild goose inFTLN 1204one of thy wits than, I am sure, I have in my wholeFTLN 1205five. Was I with you there for the goose?FTLN 1205five. Was I with you there for the goose.FTLN 1206ROMEOROMEOThou wast not there for the goose.FTLN 1207thou wast not there for the goose.FTLN 1208MERCUTIO I will bite thee by the ear for that jest.FTLN 1209ROMEOROMEONay, good goose, bite not.80MERCUTIOFTLN 1211sharp sauce.FTLN 1212ROMEOFTLN 1213goose?FTLN 1214MERCUTIO O, here's a wit of cheveril that stretchesFTLN 1215from an inch narrow to an ell broad.FTLN 1216ROMEO I stretch it out for that word "broad," whichFTLN 1218broad goose.FTLN 1219MERCUTIOFTLN 1219MERCUTIOFTLN 1219MERCUTIOFTLN 1216FTLN 1217added to the goose, proves thee far and wide aFTLN 1218broad goose. <t< td=""><td>FTLN 1193</td><td>hast worn out thy pump, that when the single sole</td><td></td></t<>	FTLN 1193	hast worn out thy pump, that when the single sole	
FTLN 1196ROMEOO single-soled jest, solely singular for the singleness.FTLN 1197singleness.FTLN 1198MERCUTIOCome between us, good Benvolio. My witsFTLN 1199faints.FTLN 1200ROMEOROMEOSwitch and spurs, switch and spurs, or I'll cryFTLN 1201a match.FTLN 1202MERCUTIONARCUTIONay, if our wits run the wild-goose chase, IFTLN 1203am done, for thou hast more of the wild goose inFTLN 1204one of thy wits than, I am sure, I have in my wholeFTLN 1205five. Was I with you there for the goose?FTLN 1206ROMEOROMEOThou wast never with me for anything whenFTLN 1207thou wast not there for the goose.FTLN 1208MERCUTIOMERCUTIOI will bite thee by the ear for that jest.FTLN 1207ROMEOMERCUTIOThy wit is a very bitter sweeting; it is a mostFTLN 1210ROMEOFTLN 1211sharp sauce.FTLN 1212ROMEOROMEOAnd is it not, then, well served into a sweetFTLN 1213goose?FTLN 1214MERCUTIOMERCUTIOO, here's a wit of cheveril that stretchesFTLN 1215from an inch narrow to an ell broad.FTLN 1216ROMEOFTLN 1217added to the goose, proves thee far and wide aFTLN 1218broad goose.FTLN 1219MERCUTIOMERCUTIOWhy, is not this better now than groaningFTLN 1219for love? Now a	FTLN 1194	of it is worn, the jest may remain, after the wearing,	65
FTLN 1197singleness.FTLN 1198MERCUTIOCome between us, good Benvolio. My witsFTLN 1199faints.70FTLN 1190ROMEOSwitch and spurs, switch and spurs, or I'll cryFTLN 1201a match.FTLN 1202MERCUTIONay, if our wits run the wild-goose chase, IFTLN 1203am done, for thou hast more of the wild goose inFTLN 1204one of thy wits than, I am sure, I have in my wholeFTLN 1205five. Was I with you there for the goose?FTLN 1206ROMEOFTLN 1207thou wast not there for the goose.FTLN 1208MERCUTIOFTLN 1209ROMEOROMEONay, good goose, bite not.FTLN 1210MERCUTIOMERCUTIOThy wit is a very bitter sweeting; it is a mostFTLN 1211sharp sauce.FTLN 1212ROMEOROMEOAnd is it not, then, well served into a sweetFTLN 1213goose?FTLN 1214MERCUTIOMERCUTIOO, here's a wit of cheveril that stretchesFTLN 1215from an inch narrow to an ell broad.FTLN 1216ROMEOROMEOI stretch it out for that word "broad," whichFTLN 1217added to the goose, proves thee far and wide aFTLN 1218broad goose.FTLN 1219MERCUTIOMERCUTIOWhy, is not this better now than groaningFTLN 1219for love? Now art thou sociable, now art thou	FTLN 1195	solely singular.	
FTLN 1198MERCUTIOCome between us, good Benvolio. My witsFTLN 1199faints.70FTLN 1200ROMEOSwitch and spurs, switch and spurs, or I'll crya match.a match.FTLN 1201a match.FTLN 1202MERCUTIONay, if our wits run the wild-goose chase, Ia m done, for thou hast more of the wild goose inam done, for thou hast more of the wild goose inFTLN 1203am done, for thou hast more of the wild goose inFTLN 1204one of thy wits than, I am sure, I have in my wholeFTLN 1205five. Was I with you there for the goose?FTLN 1206ROMEOROMEOThou wast never with me for anything whenFTLN 1207thou wast not there for the goose.FTLN 1208MERCUTIO I will bite thee by the ear for that jest.FTLN 1209ROMEOROMEONay, good goose, bite not.FTLN 1210MERCUTIOMERCUTIOThy wit is a very bitter sweeting; it is a mostFTLN 1212sharp sauce.FTLN 1213goose?FTLN 1214MERCUTIOMERCUTIOO, here's a wit of cheveril that stretchesFTLN 1215from an inch narrow to an ell broad.FTLN 1216ROMEOFTLN 1217added to the goose, proves thee far and wide aFTLN 1218broad goose.FTLN 1219MERCUTIOMERCUTIOWhy, is not this better now than groaningFTLN 1219MERCUTIOMERCUTIOWhy, is not this better now art thou	FTLN 1196	ROMEO O single-soled jest, solely singular for the	
FTLN 1199faints.70FTLN 1200ROMEOSwitch and spurs, switch and spurs, or I'll cry a match.a match.FTLN 1201a match.It cry a match.a match.FTLN 1202MERCUTIONay, if our wits run the wild-goose chase, I a m done, for thou hast more of the wild goose in one of thy wits than, I am sure, I have in my whole75FTLN 1203am done, for thou hast more of the wild goose in one of thy wits than, I am sure, I have in my whole75FTLN 1204one of thy wits than, I am sure, I have in my whole75FTLN 1205five. Was I with you there for the goose?76FTLN 1206ROMEOThou wast never with me for anything when FTLN 1207thou wast not there for the goose.FTLN 1207thou wast not there for the goose.80FTLN 1208MERCUTIOI will bite thee by the ear for that jest.FTLN 1209ROMEONay, good goose, bite not.80FTLN 1210MERCUTIOThy wit is a very bitter sweeting; it is a most sharp sauce.80FTLN 1211sharp sauce.80FTLN 1212ROMEOAnd is it not, then, well served into a sweet85FTLN 1213goose?from an inch narrow to an ell broad.85FTLN 1216ROMEOI stretch it out for that word "broad," which added to the goose, proves thee far and wide a87FTLN 1218broad goose.FTLN 1219MERCUTIOWhy, is not this better now than groaning for love? Now art thou sociable, now art thou90	FTLN 1197	singleness.	
FTLN 1200ROMEOSwitch and spurs, switch and spurs, or I'll cry a match.FTLN 1201a match.FTLN 1202MERCUTIONay, if our wits run the wild-goose chase, I am done, for thou hast more of the wild goose inFTLN 1203am done, for thou hast more of the wild goose inFTLN 1204one of thy wits than, I am sure, I have in my whole75FTLN 1205five. Was I with you there for the goose?75FTLN 1206ROMEOThou wast never with me for anything when75FTLN 1207thou wast not there for the goose.80FTLN 1208MERCUTIOI will bite thee by the ear for that jest.FTLN 1209ROMEONay, good goose, bite not.80FTLN 1210MERCUTIOThy wit is a very bitter sweeting; it is a mostFTLN 1211sharp sauce.80FTLN 1212ROMEOAnd is it not, then, well served into a sweetFTLN 1213goose?81FTLN 1214MERCUTIOO, here's a wit of cheveril that stretches85FTLN 1216ROMEOI stretch it out for that word "broad," which85FTLN 1216ROMEOI stretch it out for that word "broad," which80FTLN 1217added to the goose, proves thee far and wide a80FTLN 1218broad goose.80FTLN 1219MERCUTIOWhy, is not this better now than groaning90FTLN 1220for love? Now art thou sociable, now art thou90	FTLN 1198	MERCUTIO Come between us, good Benvolio. My wits	
FTLN 1201a match.FTLN 1202MERCUTIONay, if our wits run the wild-goose chase, IFTLN 1203am done, for thou hast more of the wild goose inFTLN 1204one of thy wits than, I am sure, I have in my whole75FTLN 1205five. Was I with you there for the goose?FTLN 1206ROMEOFTLN 1207thou wast never with me for anything whenFTLN 1207thou wast not there for the goose.FTLN 1208MERCUTIOFTLN 1209ROMEOROMEONay, good goose, bite not.FTLN 1210MERCUTIOMERCUTIOThy wit is a very bitter sweeting; it is a mostFTLN 1211sharp sauce.FTLN 1212ROMEOAnd is it not, then, well served into a sweetFTLN 1213goose?FTLN 1214MERCUTIOMERCUTIOO, here's a wit of cheveril that stretchesFTLN 1215from an inch narrow to an ell broad.FTLN 1216ROMEOFTLN 1217added to the goose, proves thee far and wide aFTLN 1218broad goose.FTLN 1219MERCUTIOFTLN 1219MERCUTIOFTLN 1219MERCUTIOFTLN 1219MERCUTIOFTLN 1219MERCUTIOFTLN 1220for love? Now art thou sociable, now art thou	FTLN 1199	faints.	70
FTLN 1202MERCUTIONay, if our wits run the wild-goose chase, IFTLN 1203am done, for thou hast more of the wild goose inFTLN 1204one of thy wits than, I am sure, I have in my wholeFTLN 1205five. Was I with you there for the goose?FTLN 1206ROMEOFTLN 1207thou wast never with me for anything whenFTLN 1208MERCUTIOFTLN 1209ROMEONOMEONay, good goose, bite not.FTLN 1209ROMEOROMEOThy wit is a very bitter sweeting; it is a mostFTLN 1210sharp sauce.FTLN 1211sharp sauce.FTLN 1212ROMEOROMEOAnd is it not, then, well served into a sweetFTLN 1213goose?FTLN 1214MERCUTIOFTLN 1215from an inch narrow to an ell broad.FTLN 1216ROMEOFTLN 1217added to the goose, proves thee far and wide aFTLN 1218broad goose.FTLN 1219MERCUTIOFTLN 1210Why, is not this better now than groaningFTLN 1220for love? Now art thou sociable, now art thou	FTLN 1200	ROMEO Switch and spurs, switch and spurs, or I'll cry	
FTLN 1203am done, for thou hast more of the wild goose inFTLN 1204one of thy wits than, I am sure, I have in my whole75FTLN 1205five. Was I with you there for the goose?75FTLN 1206ROMEOThou wast never with me for anything when75FTLN 1207thou wast not there for the goose.75FTLN 1208MERCUTIOI will bite thee by the ear for that jest.FTLN 1209ROMEONay, good goose, bite not.80FTLN 1210MERCUTIOThy wit is a very bitter sweeting; it is a most80FTLN 1211sharp sauce.80FTLN 1212ROMEOAnd is it not, then, well served into a sweet85FTLN 1213goose?1MERCUTIOFTLN 1214MERCUTIOO, here's a wit of cheveril that stretches85FTLN 1215from an inch narrow to an ell broad.80FTLN 1216ROMEOI stretch it out for that word "broad," which81FTLN 1217added to the goose, proves thee far and wide a85FTLN 1218broad goose.90FTLN 1219MERCUTIOWhy, is not this better now than groaning90FTLN 1220for love? Now art thou sociable, now art thou90	FTLN 1201	a match.	
FTLN 1204one of thy wits than, I am sure, I have in my whole75FTLN 1205five. Was I with you there for the goose?75FTLN 1206ROMEOThou wast never with me for anything when75FTLN 1207thou wast not there for the goose.75FTLN 1208MERCUTIOI will bite thee by the ear for that jest.FTLN 1209ROMEONay, good goose, bite not.80FTLN 1210MERCUTIOThy wit is a very bitter sweeting; it is a most80FTLN 1211sharp sauce.80FTLN 1212ROMEOAnd is it not, then, well served into a sweet81FTLN 1213goose?80FTLN 1214MERCUTIOO, here's a wit of cheveril that stretches85FTLN 1215from an inch narrow to an ell broad.85FTLN 1216ROMEOI stretch it out for that word "broad," which80FTLN 1217added to the goose, proves thee far and wide a81FTLN 1218broad goose.90FTLN 1219MERCUTIOWhy, is not this better now than groaning90FTLN 1220for love? Now art thou sociable, now art thou90	FTLN 1202	MERCUTIO Nay, if our wits run the wild-goose chase, I	
FTLN 1205five. Was I with you there for the goose?FTLN 1206ROMEOFTLN 1207thou wast never with me for anything whenFTLN 1207thou wast not there for the goose.FTLN 1208MERCUTIOFTLN 1209ROMEOROMEONay, good goose, bite not.FTLN 1209ROMEOROMEOThy wit is a very bitter sweeting; it is a mostFTLN 1210MERCUTIOThy wit is a very bitter sweeting; it is a mostFTLN 1211sharp sauce.FTLN 1212ROMEOROMEOAnd is it not, then, well served into a sweetFTLN 1213goose?FTLN 1214MERCUTIOMERCUTIOO, here's a wit of cheveril that stretchesFTLN 1215from an inch narrow to an ell broad.FTLN 1216ROMEOFTLN 1217added to the goose, proves thee far and wide aFTLN 1218broad goose.FTLN 1219MERCUTIOMERCUTIOWhy, is not this better now than groaningFTLN 1220for love? Now art thou sociable, now art thou	FTLN 1203	am done, for thou hast more of the wild goose in	
FTLN 1206ROMEOThou wast never with me for anything whenFTLN 1207thou wast not there for the goose.FTLN 1208MERCUTIOFTLN 1209ROMEONAy, good goose, bite not.80FTLN 1210MERCUTIOThy wit is a very bitter sweeting; it is a mostFTLN 1211sharp sauce.FTLN 1212ROMEOAnd is it not, then, well served into a sweetFTLN 1213goose?FTLN 1214MERCUTIOO, here's a wit of cheveril that stretches85FTLN 1215from an inch narrow to an ell broad.FTLN 1216ROMEOFTLN 1217added to the goose, proves thee far and wide aFTLN 1218broad goose.FTLN 1219MERCUTIOWERCUTIOWhy, is not this better now than groaning90frtLN 1220FTLN 1220for love? Now art thou sociable, now art thou	FTLN 1204	one of thy wits than, I am sure, I have in my whole	75
FTLN 1207thou wast not there for the goose.FTLN 1208MERCUTIO I will bite thee by the ear for that jest.FTLN 1209ROMEO Nay, good goose, bite not.80FTLN 1210MERCUTIO Thy wit is a very bitter sweeting; it is a most80FTLN 1211sharp sauce.80FTLN 1212ROMEO And is it not, then, well served into a sweet81FTLN 1213goose?85FTLN 1214MERCUTIO O, here's a wit of cheveril that stretches85FTLN 1215from an inch narrow to an ell broad.85FTLN 1216ROMEO I stretch it out for that word "broad," which85FTLN 1217added to the goose, proves thee far and wide a81FTLN 1218broad goose.90FTLN 1219MERCUTIO Why, is not this better now than groaning90FTLN 1220for love? Now art thou sociable, now art thou90	FTLN 1205	five. Was I with you there for the goose?	
FTLN 1208MERCUTIOI will bite thee by the ear for that jest.FTLN 1209ROMEONay, good goose, bite not.80FTLN 1210MERCUTIOThy wit is a very bitter sweeting; it is a most80FTLN 1211sharp sauce.50FTLN 1212ROMEOAnd is it not, then, well served into a sweet70FTLN 1213goose?7070FTLN 1214MERCUTIO0, here's a wit of cheveril that stretches85FTLN 1215from an inch narrow to an ell broad.80FTLN 1216ROMEOI stretch it out for that word "broad," which71FTLN 1217added to the goose, proves thee far and wide a71FTLN 1218broad goose.71FTLN 1219MERCUTIOWhy, is not this better now than groaning90FTLN 1220for love? Now art thou sociable, now art thou90	FTLN 1206	ROMEO Thou wast never with me for anything when	
FTLN 1209ROMEONay, good goose, bite not.80FTLN 1210MERCUTIOThy wit is a very bitter sweeting; it is a mostFTLN 1211sharp sauce.FTLN 1212ROMEOAnd is it not, then, well served into a sweetFTLN 1213goose?FTLN 1214MERCUTIOO, here's a wit of cheveril that stretches85FTLN 1215from an inch narrow to an ell broad.FTLN 1216ROMEOFTLN 1217added to the goose, proves thee far and wide aFTLN 1218broad goose.FTLN 1219MERCUTIOWERCUTIOWhy, is not this better now than groaning90for love? Now art thou sociable, now art thou	FTLN 1207	thou wast not there for the goose.	
FTLN 1210MERCUTIOThy wit is a very bitter sweeting; it is a mostFTLN 1211sharp sauce.FTLN 1212ROMEOAnd is it not, then, well served into a sweetFTLN 1213goose?FTLN 1214MERCUTIOO, here's a wit of cheveril that stretches85FTLN 1215from an inch narrow to an ell broad.FTLN 1216ROMEOFTLN 1217added to the goose, proves thee far and wide aFTLN 1218broad goose.FTLN 1219MERCUTIOFTLN 1219MERCUTIOFTLN 1220for love? Now art thou sociable, now art thou	FTLN 1208	MERCUTIO I will bite thee by the ear for that jest.	
FTLN 1211sharp sauce.FTLN 1212ROMEOAnd is it not, then, well served into a sweetFTLN 1213goose?FTLN 1214MERCUTIOO, here's a wit of cheveril that stretchesFTLN 1215from an inch narrow to an ell broad.FTLN 1216ROMEOI stretch it out for that word "broad," whichFTLN 1217added to the goose, proves thee far and wide aFTLN 1218broad goose.FTLN 1219MERCUTIOFTLN 1220for love? Now art thou sociable, now art thou	FTLN 1209	ROMEO Nay, good goose, bite not.	80
FTLN 1212ROMEOAnd is it not, then, well served into a sweetFTLN 1213goose?FTLN 1214MERCUTIOO, here's a wit of cheveril that stretchesFTLN 1215from an inch narrow to an ell broad.FTLN 1216ROMEOI stretch it out for that word "broad," whichFTLN 1217added to the goose, proves thee far and wide aFTLN 1218broad goose.FTLN 1219MERCUTIOWERCUTIOWhy, is not this better now than groaning90FTLN 1220FTLN 1220for love? Now art thou sociable, now art thou	FTLN 1210	MERCUTIO Thy wit is a very bitter sweeting; it is a most	
FTLN 1213goose?FTLN 1214MERCUTIOO, here's a wit of cheveril that stretches85FTLN 1215from an inch narrow to an ell broad.85FTLN 1216ROMEOI stretch it out for that word "broad," whichFTLN 1217added to the goose, proves thee far and wide aFTLN 1218broad goose.FTLN 1219MERCUTIOFTLN 1220for love? Now art thou sociable, now art thou90	FTLN 1211	1	
FTLN 1214MERCUTIOO, here's a wit of cheveril that stretches85FTLN 1215from an inch narrow to an ell broad.85FTLN 1216ROMEOI stretch it out for that word "broad," whichFTLN 1217added to the goose, proves thee far and wide aFTLN 1218broad goose.FTLN 1219MERCUTIOFTLN 1220for love? Now art thou sociable, now art thou	FTLN 1212		
FTLN 1215from an inch narrow to an ell broad.FTLN 1216ROMEOI stretch it out for that word "broad," whichFTLN 1217added to the goose, proves thee far and wide aFTLN 1218broad goose.FTLN 1219MERCUTIOFTLN 1220for love? Now art thou sociable, now art thou	FTLN 1213	-	
FTLN 1216ROMEOI stretch it out for that word "broad," which added to the goose, proves thee far and wide aFTLN 1217added to the goose, proves thee far and wide aFTLN 1218broad goose.FTLN 1219MERCUTIOFTLN 1220for love? Now art thou sociable, now art thou	FTLN 1214		85
FTLN 1217added to the goose, proves thee far and wide aFTLN 1218broad goose.FTLN 1219MERCUTIO Why, is not this better now than groaning90FTLN 1220for love? Now art thou sociable, now art thou90	FTLN 1215		
FTLN 1218broad goose.FTLN 1219MERCUTIOFTLN 1220for love? Now art thou sociable, now art thou	FTLN 1216		
FTLN 1219MERCUTIOWhy, is not this better now than groaning90FTLN 1220for love? Now art thou sociable, now art thou90	FTLN 1217		
FTLN 1220for love? Now art thou sociable, now art thou	FTLN 1218	C	
	FTLN 1219		90
FTLN 1221Romeo, now art thou what thou art, by art as well as	FTLN 1220		
	FTLN 1221	Romeo, now art thou what thou art, by art as well as	

	97 <i>Romeo and Juliet</i> ACT 2. SC. 4	
FTLN 1222	by nature. For this driveling love is like a great	
FTLN 1223	natural that runs lolling up and down to hide his	
FTLN 1224	bauble in a hole.	95
FTLN 1225	BENVOLIO Stop there, stop there.	
FTLN 1226	MERCUTIO Thou desirest me to stop in my tale against	
FTLN 1227	the hair.	
FTLN 1228	BENVOLIO Thou wouldst else have made thy tale large.	
FTLN 1229	MERCUTIO O, thou art deceived. I would have made it	100
FTLN 1230	short, for I was come to the whole depth of my tale	
FTLN 1231	and meant indeed to occupy the argument no	
FTLN 1232	longer.	
	Enter Nurse and her man [Peter.]	
FTLN 1233	ROMEO Here's goodly gear. A sail, a sail!	
FTLN 1234	MERCUTIO Two, two—a shirt and a smock.	105
FTLN 1235	NURSE Peter.	100
FTLN 1236	PETER Anon.	
FTLN 1237	NURSE My fan, Peter.	
FTLN 1238	MERCUTIO Good Peter, to hide her face, for her fan's	
FTLN 1239	the fairer face.	110
FTLN 1240	NURSE God you good morrow, gentlemen.	
FTLN 1241	MERCUTIO God you good e'en, fair gentlewoman.	
FTLN 1242	NURSE Is it good e'en?	
FTLN 1243	MERCUTIO 'Tis no less, I tell you, for the bawdy hand of	
FTLN 1244	the dial is now upon the prick of noon.	115
FTLN 1245	NURSE Out upon you! What a man are you?	
FTLN 1246	ROMEO One, gentlewoman, that God hath made, himself	
FTLN 1247	to mar.	
FTLN 1248	NURSE By my troth, it is well said: "for himself to	
FTLN 1249	mar," quoth he? Gentlemen, can any of you tell me	120
FTLN 1250	where I may find the young Romeo?	
FTLN 1251	ROMEO I can tell you, but young Romeo will be older	
FTLN 1252	when you have found him than he was when you	
FTLN 1253	sought him. I am the youngest of that name, for	
FTLN 1254	fault of a worse.	125
FTLN 1255	NURSE You say well.	

FTLN 1256	MERCUTIO Yea, is the worst well? Very well took, i'	
FTLN 1257	faith, wisely, wisely.	
FTLN 1258	NURSE If you be he, sir, I desire some confidence with	
FTLN 1259	you.	130
FTLN 1260	BENVOLIO She will indite him to some supper.	
FTLN 1261	MERCUTIO A bawd, a bawd, a bawd. So ho!	
FTLN 1262	ROMEO What hast thou found?	
FTLN 1263	MERCUTIO No hare, sir, unless a hare, sir, in a Lenten	
FTLN 1264	pie that is something stale and hoar ere it be spent.	135
FTLN 1265	Singing. An old hare hoar,	
FTLN 1266	And an old hare hoar,	
FTLN 1267	Is very good meat in Lent.	
FTLN 1268	But a hare that is hoar	
FTLN 1269	Is too much for a score	140
FTLN 1270	When it hoars ere it be spent.	
FTLN 1271	Romeo, will you come to your father's? We'll to	
FTLN 1272	dinner thither.	
FTLN 1273	ROMEO I will follow you.	
FTLN 1274	MERCUTIO Farewell, ancient lady. Farewell, lady, lady,	145
FTLN 1275	lady. [Mercutio and Benvolio] exit.	
FTLN 1276	NURSE I pray you, sir, what saucy merchant was this	
FTLN 1277	that was so full of his ropery?	
FTLN 1278	ROMEO A gentleman, nurse, that loves to hear himself	
FTLN 1279	talk and will speak more in a minute than he will	150
FTLN 1280	stand to in a month.	
FTLN 1281	NURSE An he speak anything against me, I'll take him	
FTLN 1282	down, an he were lustier than he is, and twenty	
FTLN 1283	such jacks. An if I cannot, I'll find those that shall.	
FTLN 1284	Scurvy knave, I am none of his flirt-gills; I am none	155
FTLN 1285	of his skains-mates. <i>To Peter</i> . And thou must stand	
FTLN 1286	by too and suffer every knave to use me at his	
FTLN 1287	pleasure.	
FTLN 1288	PETER I saw no man use you at his pleasure. If I had,	
FTLN 1289	my weapon should quickly have been out. I warrant	160
FTLN 1290	you, I dare draw as soon as another man, if I	
FTLN 1291	see occasion in a good quarrel, and the law on my	
FTLN 1292	side.	

	101 Ron	neo and Juliet	ACT 2. SC. 4
FTLN 1293	NURSE Now, afore Goo	l, I am so vexed that ever	y part
FTLN 1294	about me quivers. S	curvy knave! <i>To Rome</i>	o. [¬] Pray 165
FTLN 1295	you, sir, a word. An	nd, as I told you, my youn	g lady
FTLN 1296	bid me inquire you	out. What she bid me say	, I will
FTLN 1297	keep to myself. But	first let me tell you, if yo	ou
FTLN 1298	should lead her in a	fool's paradise, as they s	ay, it
FTLN 1299	were a very gross k	ind of behavior, as they s	ay. For 170
FTLN 1300	the gentlewoman is	young; and therefore, if	you
FTLN 1301	should deal double	with her, truly it were an	ill
FTLN 1302	thing to be offered t	to any gentlewoman, and	very
FTLN 1303	weak dealing.		
FTLN 1304	ROMEO Nurse, commen	nd me to thy lady and mis	stress. 175
FTLN 1305	I protest unto thee-	_	
FTLN 1306	NURSE Good heart, and	l i' faith I will tell her as	much.
FTLN 1307	Lord, Lord, she will	l be a joyful woman.	
FTLN 1308	ROMEO What wilt thou	tell her, nurse? Thou dos	st not
FTLN 1309	mark me.		180
FTLN 1310	NURSE I will tell her, si	ir, that you do protest, wh	ich, as
FTLN 1311	I take it, is a gentler	nanlike offer.	
FTLN 1312	ROMEO Bid her devise		
FTLN 1313	Some means to come	to shrift this afternoon,	
FTLN 1314	And there she shall at	Friar Lawrence' cell	185
FTLN 1315	Be shrived and marrie	ed. Here is for thy pains.	
		^C Offering	her money. [¬]
FTLN 1316	NURSE No, truly, sir, no	ot a penny.	
FTLN 1317	ROMEO Go to, I say you	u shall.	
	NURSE		
FTLN 1318	This afternoon, sir? W	Vell, she shall be there.	
	ROMEO		
FTLN 1319	And stay, good nurse,	behind the abbey wall.	190
FTLN 1320	Within this hour my n	nan shall be with thee	
FTLN 1321	And bring thee cords	made like a tackled stair,	
FTLN 1322	Which to the high top	gallant of my joy	
FTLN 1323	Must be my convoy in	n the secret night.	
FTLN 1324	Farewell. Be trusty, and	nd I'll quit thy pains.	195
FTLN 1325	Farewell. Commend r	ne to thy mistress.	

	NURSE	
FTLN 1326	Now, God in heaven bless thee! Hark you, sir.	
FTLN 1327	ROMEO What sayst thou, my dear nurse?	
	NURSE	
FTLN 1328	Is your man secret? Did you ne'er hear say	
FTLN 1329	"Two may keep counsel, putting one away"?	200
	ROMEO	
FTLN 1330	Warrant thee, my man's as true as steel.	
FTLN 1331	NURSE Well, sir, my mistress is the sweetest lady. Lord,	
FTLN 1332	Lord, when 'twas a little prating thing—O, there is	
FTLN 1333	a nobleman in town, one Paris, that would fain lay	
FTLN 1334	knife aboard, but she, good soul, had as lief see a	205
FTLN 1335	toad, a very toad, as see him. I anger her sometimes	
FTLN 1336	and tell her that Paris is the properer man, but I'll	
FTLN 1337	warrant you, when I say so, she looks as pale as any	
FTLN 1338	clout in the versal world. Doth not rosemary and	
FTLN 1339	Romeo begin both with a letter?	210
FTLN 1340	ROMEO Ay, nurse, what of that? Both with an R .	
FTLN 1341	NURSE Ah, mocker, that's the $\lceil \text{dog's} \rceil$ name. <i>R</i> is for	
FTLN 1342	the—No, I know it begins with some other letter,	
FTLN 1343	and she hath the prettiest sententious of it, of you	
FTLN 1344	and rosemary, that it would do you good to hear it.	215
FTLN 1345	ROMEO Commend me to thy lady.	
FTLN 1346	NURSE Ay, a thousand times.—Peter.	
FTLN 1347	PETER Anon.	
FTLN 1348	NURSE Before and apace.	
	They exit.	

Scene 57 Enter Juliet.

JULIET

The clock struck nine when I did send the Nurse.
In half an hour she promised to return.
Perchance she cannot meet him. That's not so.
O, she is lame! Love's heralds should be thoughts,
Which ten times faster glides than the sun's beams,

	105	Romeo and Juliet	ACT 2. SC. 5	
FTLN 1354	Driving	back shadows over louring hills.		
FTLN 1355	-	e do nimble-pinioned doves draw Lo	ove,	
FTLN 1356		refore hath the wind-swift Cupid win		
FTLN 1357		he sun upon the highmost hill	C	
FTLN 1358	Of this d	lay's journey, and from nine till twel	ve	10
FTLN 1359	Is ^r three	long hours, yet she is not come.		
FTLN 1360	Had she	affections and warm youthful blood,	,	
FTLN 1361	She wou	ld be as swift in motion as a ball;		
FTLN 1362	My word	ds would bandy her to my sweet love	,	
FTLN 1363	And his	to me.		15
FTLN 1364	But old f	folks, many feign as they were dead,		
FTLN 1365	Unwield	y, slow, heavy, and pale as lead.		
		Enter Nurse 「and Peter.」		
FTLN 1366	O God. s	she comes!—O, honey nurse, what n	ews?	
FTLN 1367		u met with him? Send thy man away		
FTLN 1368		eter, stay at the gate.	Peter exits.	20
	JULIET			
FTLN 1369	Now, go	od sweet nurse—O Lord, why looke	st thou	
FTLN 1370	sad?			
FTLN 1371	Though	news be sad, yet tell them merrily.		
FTLN 1372	-	thou shamest the music of sweet new	VS	
FTLN 1373	By playi	ng it to me with so sour a face.		25
	NURSE			
FTLN 1374	I am awe	eary. Give me leave awhile.		
FTLN 1375	Fie, how	my bones ache! What a jaunt have l	[!	
	JULIET			
FTLN 1376		thou hadst my bones, and I thy news		
FTLN 1377	•	ne, I pray thee, speak. Good, good n	urse,	
FTLN 1378	speak.			30
	NURSE			
FTLN 1379		at haste! Can you not stay awhile?		
FTLN 1380	-	not see that I am out of breath?		
	JULIET		.1	
FTLN 1381		thou out of breath, when thou hast b	reath	
FTLN 1382	•	o me that thou art out of breath?		25
FTLN 1383	The excu	use that thou dost make in this delay		35

	107Romeo and JulietACT 2. SC. 5	-
FTLN 1384	Is longer than the tale thou dost excuse.	
FTLN 1385	Is thy news good or bad? Answer to that.	
FTLN 1386	Say either, and I'll stay the circumstance.	
FTLN 1387	Let me be satisfied; is 't good or bad?	
FTLN 1388	NURSE Well, you have made a simple choice. You know	40
FTLN 1389	not how to choose a man. Romeo? No, not he.	
FTLN 1390	Though his face be better than any man's, yet his leg	
FTLN 1391	excels all men's, and for a hand and a foot and a	
FTLN 1392	body, though they be not to be talked on, yet they	
FTLN 1393	are past compare. He is not the flower of courtesy,	4
FTLN 1394	but I'll warrant him as gentle as a lamb. Go thy	
FTLN 1395	ways, wench. Serve God. What, have you dined at	
FTLN 1396	home?	
	JULIET	
FTLN 1397	No, no. But all this did I know before.	
FTLN 1398	What says he of our marriage? What of that?	50
	NURSE	
FTLN 1399	Lord, how my head aches! What a head have I!	
FTLN 1400	It beats as it would fall in twenty pieces.	
FTLN 1401	My back o' t' other side! Ah, my back, my back!	
FTLN 1402	Beshrew your heart for sending me about	
FTLN 1403	To catch my death with jaunting up and down.	5:
	JULIET	
FTLN 1404	I' faith, I am sorry that thou art not well.	
FTLN 1405	Sweet, sweet, sweet nurse, tell me, what says my	
FTLN 1406	love?	
FTLN 1407	NURSE Your love says, like an honest gentleman, and a	
FTLN 1408	courteous, and a kind, and a handsome, and, I	60
FTLN 1409	warrant, a virtuous—Where is your mother?	
	JULIET	
FTLN 1410	Where is my mother? Why, she is within.	
FTLN 1411	Where should she be? How oddly thou repliest:	
FTLN 1412	"Your love says, like an honest gentleman,	
FTLN 1413	Where is your mother?"	6
FTLN 1414	NURSE O God's lady dear,	
FTLN 1415	Are you so hot? Marry, come up, I trow.	

	109	Romeo and Juliet	ACT 2. SC. 6	
FTLN 1416	Is this the	poultice for my aching bones?		
FTLN 1417	Hencefory	ward do your messages yourself.		
	JULIET			
FTLN 1418	Here's su	ch a coil. Come, what says Romeo?		70
	NURSE			
FTLN 1419	Have you	got leave to go to shrift today?		
FTLN 1420	JULIET I ha	ave.		
	NURSE			
FTLN 1421	Then hie	you hence to Friar Lawrence' cell.		
FTLN 1422	There stay	ys a husband to make you a wife.		
FTLN 1423	Now com	es the wanton blood up in your cheeks;		75
FTLN 1424	They'll be	e in scarlet straight at any news.		
FTLN 1425	Hie you to	o church. I must another way,		
FTLN 1426	To fetch a	a ladder by the which your love		
FTLN 1427	Must clim	nb a bird's nest soon when it is dark.		
FTLN 1428	I am the d	lrudge and toil in your delight,		80
FTLN 1429	•	hall bear the burden soon at night.		
FTLN 1430	Go. I'll to	dinner. Hie you to the cell.		
	JULIET			
FTLN 1431	Hie to hig	gh fortune! Honest nurse, farewell.		
			They exit.	

Scene 6 Enter Friar [Lawrence] and Romeo.

	FRIAR LAWRENCE
FTLN 1432	So smile the heavens upon this holy act
FTLN 1433	That after-hours with sorrow chide us not.
	ROMEO
FTLN 1434	Amen, amen. But come what sorrow can,
FTLN 1435	It cannot countervail the exchange of joy
FTLN 1436	That one short minute gives me in her sight.
FTLN 1437	Do thou but close our hands with holy words,
FTLN 1438	Then love-devouring death do what he dare,
FTLN 1439	It is enough I may but call her mine.
	FRIAR LAWRENCE
FTLN 1440	These violent delights have violent ends

	111Romeo and JulietACT 2. SC	2. 6
FTLN 1441	And in their triumph die, like fire and powder,	10
FTLN 1442	Which, as they kiss, consume. The sweetest honey	10
FTLN 1443	Is loathsome in his own deliciousness	
FTLN 1444	And in the taste confounds the appetite.	
FTLN 1445	Therefore love moderately. Long love doth so.	
FTLN 1446	Too swift arrives as tardy as too slow.	15
	Enter Juliet.	
FTLN 1447	Here comes the lady. O, so light a foot	
FTLN 1448	Will ne'er wear out the everlasting flint.	
FTLN 1449	A lover may bestride the gossamers	
FTLN 1450	That idles in the wanton summer air,	
FTLN 1451	And yet not fall, so light is vanity.	20
	JULIET	
FTLN 1452	Good even to my ghostly confessor.	
	FRIAR LAWRENCE	
FTLN 1453	Romeo shall thank thee, daughter, for us both.	
	JULIET	
FTLN 1454	As much to him, else is his thanks too much.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 1455	Ah, Juliet, if the measure of thy joy	
FTLN 1456	Be heaped like mine, and that thy skill be more	25
FTLN 1457	To blazon it, then sweeten with thy breath	
FTLN 1458	This neighbor air, and let rich [music's] tongue	
FTLN 1459	Unfold the imagined happiness that both	
FTLN 1460	Receive in either by this dear encounter.	
	JULIET	20
FTLN 1461	Conceit, more rich in matter than in words,	30
FTLN 1462	Brags of his substance, not of ornament.	
FTLN 1463	They are but beggars that can count their worth,	
FTLN 1464	But my true love is grown to such excess	
FTLN 1465	I cannot sum up sum of half my wealth.	
ETI NI 1466	FRIAR LAWRENCE	25
FTLN 1466	Come, come with me, and we will make short work,	35
FTLN 1467	For, by your leaves, you shall not stay alone Till Holy Church incorporate two in one	
FTLN 1468	Till Holy Church incorporate two in one.	

Scene 1	
Enter Mercutio, Benvolio, and [[] their []] men.	

BENVOLIO

FTLN 1469	I pray thee, good Mercutio, let's retire.	
FTLN 1470	The day is hot, the Capels [are] abroad,	
FTLN 1471	And if we meet we shall not 'scape a brawl,	
FTLN 1472	For now, these hot days, is the mad blood stirring.	
FTLN 1473	MERCUTIO Thou art like one of these fellows that, when	5
FTLN 1474	he enters the confines of a tavern, claps me his	
FTLN 1475	sword upon the table and says "God send me no	
FTLN 1476	need of thee" and, by the operation of the second	
FTLN 1477	cup, draws him on the drawer when indeed there is	
FTLN 1478	no need.	10
FTLN 1479	BENVOLIO Am I like such a fellow?	
FTLN 1480	MERCUTIO Come, come, thou art as hot a jack in thy	
FTLN 1481	mood as any in Italy, and as soon moved to be	
FTLN 1482	moody, and as soon moody to be moved.	
FTLN 1483	BENVOLIO And what to?	15
FTLN 1484	MERCUTIO Nay, an there were two such, we should	
FTLN 1485	have none shortly, for one would kill the other.	
FTLN 1486	Thou—why, thou wilt quarrel with a man that	
FTLN 1487	hath a hair more or a hair less in his beard than	
FTLN 1488	thou hast. Thou wilt quarrel with a man for cracking	20
FTLN 1489	nuts, having no other reason but because thou	
FTLN 1490	hast hazel eyes. What eye but such an eye would spy	
FTLN 1491	out such a quarrel? Thy head is as full of quarrels as	

	117	Romeo and Juliet	ACT 3. SC. 1
FTLN 1492	an ego	is full of meat, and yet thy head hath be	an
FTLN 1492 FTLN 1493		as addle as an egg for quarreling. Thou	
FTLN 1494		led with a man for coughing in the street	
FTLN 1495	-	se he hath wakened thy dog that hath lair	
FTLN 1496		in the sun. Didst thou not fall out with a	
FTLN 1497	-	aring his new doublet before Easter? Wi	
FTLN 1498		er, for tying his new shoes with old ribbo	
FTLN 1499		et thou wilt tutor me from quarreling?	
FTLN 1500	BENVOLIO		anv
FTLN 1501		hould buy the fee simple of my life for a	•
FTLN 1502		nd a quarter.	
FTLN 1503	MERCUTIO	The fee simple? O simple!	35
		Enter Tybalt, Petruchio, and others.	
FTLN 1504	BENVOLIO	By my head, here comes the Capulets.	
FTLN 1505	MERCUTIO	By my heel, I care not.	
	TYBALT, 「 te	o his companions	
FTLN 1506		ne close, for I will speak to them.—	
FTLN 1507		en, good e'en. A word with one of you.	
FTLN 1508	MERCUTIO	And but one word with one of us? Cou	ple it 40
FTLN 1509	with se	omething. Make it a word and a blow.	
FTLN 1510	TYBALT Y	You shall find me apt enough to that, sir,	an
FTLN 1511	you w	ill give me occasion.	
FTLN 1512	MERCUTIO	Could you not take some occasion with	nout
FTLN 1513	giving	?	45
FTLN 1514	TYBALT N	Aercutio, thou consortest with Romeo.	
FTLN 1515	MERCUTIO	Consort? What, dost thou make us min	strels?
FTLN 1516	An the	ou make minstrels of us, look to hear	
FTLN 1517	nothin	g but discords. Here's my fiddlestick; he	ere's
FTLN 1518	that sh	all make you dance. Zounds, consort!	50
	BENVOLIO		
FTLN 1519		here in the public haunt of men.	
FTLN 1520		ithdraw unto some private place,	
FTLN 1521		n coldly of your grievances,	
FTLN 1522	Or else c	lepart. Here all eyes gaze on us.	

FTLN 1523 FTLN 1524	MERCUTIO Men's eyes were made to look, and let them gaze. I will not budge for no man's pleasure, I.	55
	Enter Romeo.	
	TYBALT	
FTLN 1525	Well, peace be with you, sir. Here comes my man.	
	MERCUTIO	
FTLN 1526	But I'll be hanged, sir, if he wear your livery.	
FTLN 1527	Marry, go before to field, he'll be your follower.	
FTLN 1528	Your Worship in that sense may call him "man."	60
	TYBALT	
FTLN 1529	Romeo, the love I bear thee can afford	
FTLN 1530	No better term than this: thou art a villain.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 1531	Tybalt, the reason that I have to love thee	
FTLN 1532	Doth much excuse the appertaining rage	
FTLN 1533	To such a greeting. Villain am I none.	65
FTLN 1534	Therefore farewell. I see thou knowest me not.	
	TYBALT	
FTLN 1535	Boy, this shall not excuse the injuries	
FTLN 1536	That thou hast done me. Therefore turn and draw.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 1537	I do protest I never injured thee	
FTLN 1538	But love thee better than thou canst devise	70
FTLN 1539	Till thou shalt know the reason of my love.	
FTLN 1540	And so, good Capulet, which name I tender	
FTLN 1541	As dearly as mine own, be satisfied.	
	MERCUTIO	
FTLN 1542	O calm, dishonorable, vile submission!	
FTLN 1543	Alla stoccato carries it away. [He draws.]	75
FTLN 1544	Tybalt, you ratcatcher, will you walk?	
FTLN 1545	TYBALT What wouldst thou have with me?	
FTLN 1546	MERCUTIO Good king of cats, nothing but one of your	
FTLN 1547	nine lives, that I mean to make bold withal, and, as	
FTLN 1548	you shall use me hereafter, dry-beat the rest of the	80

	121	Romeo and Juliet	ACT 3. SC. 1	
FTLN 1549		you pluck your sword out of	-	
FTLN 1550	ears ere it b	' Make haste, lest mine be al	bout your	
FTLN 1551 FTLN 1552	TYBALT I am fe		<i>He draws</i> .	
FILN 1552	ROMEO	or you.	The araws.	
FTLN 1553		tio, put thy rapier up.		85
FTLN 1555		ne, sir, your <i>passado</i> .	They fight.	05
FILN 1554	ROMEO	ne, sii, your <i>pussuuo</i> .	They Jight.	
FTLN 1555		io, beat down their weapons	2	
FILN 1555	Diaw, Deliver	io, beat down then weapons	Romeo draws.	
FTLN 1556	Gentlemen fo	or shame forbear this outrage		
FTLN 1557		itio! The Prince expressly h		
FTLN 1558	•	ndying in Verona streets.	atii	90
FTLN 1559		Good Mercutio!)0
111(155)	fiold, i youn:	<i>Romeo attempts to beat do</i>	wn thair raniars	
		-	stabs Mercutio.	
FTLN 1560	PETRUCHIO A	Away, Tybalt!	siuos mercuito.	
FILN 1500	PEIRUCHIO		:	
	MERCUTIO I am	<i>Tybalt, Petruchio, and the</i> hurt.	ir jollowers exil.	
FTLN 1561				
FTLN 1562		oth houses! I am sped.		95
FTLN 1563	BENVOLIO	l hath nothing? What art t	hau hurt?	93
FTLN 1564	MERCUTIO	What, art t		
FTLN 1565	Ay, ay, a scra	tch, a scratch. Marry, 'tis en	ough.	
FTLN 1566	Where is my j	page?—Go, villain, fetch a s	surgeon.	
			<i>Page exits.</i>	
	ROMEO			
FTLN 1567	Courage, man	, the hurt cannot be much.		
FTLN 1568	MERCUTIO No,	'tis not so deep as a well, ne	or so wide as	100
FTLN 1569	a church do	or, but 'tis enough. 'Twill se	erve. Ask for	
FTLN 1570	me tomorro	w, and you shall find me a g	grave man. I	
FTLN 1571	am peppere	d, I warrant, for this world.	A plague o'	
FTLN 1572	both your h	ouses! Zounds, a dog, a rat,	a mouse, a	
FTLN 1573	cat, to scrat	ch a man to death! A bragga	art, a rogue, a	105
FTLN 1574	villain that	fights by the book of arithm	etic! Why the	
FTLN 1575	devil came	you between us? I was hurt	under your	
FTLN 1576	arm.			

123	Romeo and Juliet	ACT 3. SC. 1
ROMEO I th	ought all for the best.	
MERCUTIO		
Help me	nto some house, Benvolio,	
Or I shall faint. A plague o' both your houses!		
They have made worms' meat of me.		
I have it,	and soundly, too. Your houses!	
	All bu	t Romeo [¬] exit.
ROMEO		
This gent	eman, the Prince's near ally,	
My very t	riend, hath got this mortal hurt	
In my beł	alf. My reputation stained	
With Tyb	alt's slander—Tybalt, that an hour	
Hath beer	my cousin! O sweet Juliet,	
	y hath made me effeminate	
And in m	y temper softened valor's steel.	
	Enter Benvolio.	
BENVOLIO		
O Romeo	, Romeo, brave Mercutio is dead.	
	nt spirit hath aspired the clouds,	
-	o untimely here did scorn the earth.	
ROMEO		
This day'	s black fate on more days doth depe	end.
This but b	egins the woe others must end.	
	<i>Enter Tybalt</i> .	
BENVOLIO		
Here com	es the furious Tybalt back again.	
ROMEO		
[Alive] in	n triumph, and Mercutio slain!	
	neaven, respective lenity,	
-	-eyed fury be my conduct now.—	
Now, Tył	alt, take the "villain" back again	
That late	hou gavest me, for Mercutio's soul	t
Is but a li	tle way above our heads,	
	or thine to keep him company.	
Either the	u or I, or both, must go with him.	

	125Romeo and Juliet	ACT 3. SC. 1
	TYBALT	
N 1603	Thou wretched boy that didst consort him here	135
N 1604	Shalt with him hence.	
N 1605	ROMEO This shall determine that.	
	They fight. Tyb	alt falls.
N 1606	BENVOLIO Romaa avvav haganal	
N 1606	Romeo, away, begone!	
N 1607 N 1608	The citizens are up, and Tybalt slain. Stand not amazed. The Prince will doom thee death	h 140
N 1609	If thou art taken. Hence, be gone, away.	1 140
	ROMEO	
N 1610	O, I am Fortune's fool!	
N 1611	BENVOLIO Why dost thou stay?	
	· · ·	eo exits.
	Enter Citizens.	
	CITIZEN	
N 1612	Which way ran he that killed Mercutio?	
N 1613	Tybalt, that murderer, which way ran he?	145
	BENVOLIO	
N 1614	There lies that Tybalt.	
N 1615	CITIZEN, <i>to Tybalt</i> Up, sir, go with me.	
N 1616.	I charge thee in the Prince's name, obey.	
	Enter Prince, old Montague, Capulet, their Wives of	and all.
	PRINCE	
N 1617	Where are the vile beginners of this fray?	
	BENVOLIO	
N 1618	O noble prince, I can discover all	150
N 1619	The unlucky manage of this fatal brawl.	
N 1620	There lies the man, slain by young Romeo, That alow the kingman, brave Margutia	
N 1621	That slew thy kinsman, brave Mercutio. LADY CAPULET	
N 1622	Tybalt, my cousin, O my brother's child!	
	O prince! O cousin! Husband! O, the blood is spill	ed 155
N 1623		

FTLN 1625For blood of ours, shed blood of Montague.FTLN 1626O cousin, cousin! PRINCEFTLN 1627Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIOFTLN 1628Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay—FTLN 1628Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay—FTLN 1629Romeo, that spoke him fair, bid him bethinkFTLN 1630How nice the quarrel was, and urged withalFTLN 1631Your high displeasure. All this utterèdFTLN 1632With gentle breath, calm look, knees humbly bowedFTLN 1633Could not take truce with the unruly spleenFTLN 1634Of Tybalt, deaf to peace, but that he tilts
PRINCEFTLN 1627Benvolio, who began this bloody fray? BENVOLIOFTLN 1628Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay—FTLN 1629Romeo, that spoke him fair, bid him bethinkFTLN 1630How nice the quarrel was, and urged withalFTLN 1631Your high displeasure. All this utterèdFTLN 1632With gentle breath, calm look, knees humbly bowedFTLN 1633Could not take truce with the unruly spleen165
BENVOLIOTybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay—160FTLN 1628Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay—160FTLN 1629Romeo, that spoke him fair, bid him bethink160FTLN 1630How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal160FTLN 1631Your high displeasure. All this utterèd160FTLN 1632With gentle breath, calm look, knees humbly bowed165FTLN 1633Could not take truce with the unruly spleen165
FTLN 1628Tybalt, here slain, whom Romeo's hand did slay—160FTLN 1629Romeo, that spoke him fair, bid him bethink160FTLN 1630How nice the quarrel was, and urged withal160FTLN 1631Your high displeasure. All this utterèd160FTLN 1632With gentle breath, calm look, knees humbly bowed165FTLN 1633Could not take truce with the unruly spleen165
FTLN 1629Romeo, that spoke him fair, bid him bethinkFTLN 1630How nice the quarrel was, and urged withalFTLN 1631Your high displeasure. All this utterèdFTLN 1632With gentle breath, calm look, knees humbly bowedFTLN 1633Could not take truce with the unruly spleen165
FTLN 1630How nice the quarrel was, and urged withalFTLN 1631Your high displeasure. All this utterèdFTLN 1632With gentle breath, calm look, knees humbly bowedFTLN 1633Could not take truce with the unruly spleen165
FTLN 1631Your high displeasure. All this utterèdFTLN 1632With gentle breath, calm look, knees humbly bowedFTLN 1633Could not take truce with the unruly spleen165
FTLN 1632With gentle breath, calm look, knees humbly bowedFTLN 1633Could not take truce with the unruly spleen165
FTLN 1633Could not take truce with the unruly spleen165
• •
FTLN 1634 Of Tybalt, deaf to peace, but that he tilts
FTLN 1635With piercing steel at bold Mercutio's breast,
FTLN 1636Who, all as hot, turns deadly point to point
FTLN 1637And, with a martial scorn, with one hand beats
FTLN 1638Cold death aside and with the other sends170
FTLN 1639It back to Tybalt, whose dexterity
FTLN 1640Retorts it. Romeo he cries aloud
FTLN 1641 "Hold, friends! Friends, part!" and swifter than his
FTLN 1642 tongue
FTLN 1643His fagile arm beats down their fatal points,175
FTLN 1644And 'twixt them rushes; underneath whose arm
FTLN 1645An envious thrust from Tybalt hit the life
FTLN 1646 Of stout Mercutio, and then Tybalt fled.
FTLN 1647But by and by comes back to Romeo,
FTLN 1648Who had but newly entertained revenge,180
FTLN 1649And to 't they go like lightning, for ere I
FTLN 1650 Could draw to part them was stout Tybalt slain,
FTLN 1651And, as he fell, did Romeo turn and fly.
FTLN 1652This is the truth, or let Benvolio die.
LADY CAPULET
FTLN 1653He is a kinsman to the Montague.185
FTLN 1654 Affection makes him false; he speaks not true.
FTLN 1655Some twenty of them fought in this black strife,
FTLN 1656And all those twenty could but kill one life.
FTLN 1657 I beg for justice, which thou, prince, must give.
FTLN 1658Romeo slew Tybalt; Romeo must not live.190

	PRINCE	
FTLN 1659	Romeo slew him; he slew Mercutio.	
FTLN 1660	Who now the price of his dear blood doth owe?	
	[MONTAGUE]	
FTLN 1661	Not Romeo, Prince; he was Mercutio's friend.	
FTLN 1662	His fault concludes but what the law should end,	
FTLN 1663	The life of Tybalt.	195
FTLN 1664	PRINCE And for that offense	
FTLN 1665	Immediately we do exile him hence.	
FTLN 1666	I have an interest in your hearts' proceeding:	
FTLN 1667	My blood for your rude brawls doth lie a-bleeding.	
FTLN 1668	But I'll amerce you with so strong a fine	200
FTLN 1669	That you shall all repent the loss of mine.	
FTLN 1670	[I] will be deaf to pleading and excuses.	
FTLN 1671	Nor tears nor prayers shall purchase out abuses.	
FTLN 1672	Therefore use none. Let Romeo hence in haste,	
FTLN 1673	Else, when he is found, that hour is his last.	205
FTLN 1674	Bear hence this body and attend our will.	
FTLN 1675	Mercy but murders, pardoning those that kill.	
	<i>They</i> exit, <i>the Capulet men</i>	
	bearing off Tybalt's body.	

Scene 27 Enter Juliet alone.

JULIET

FTLN 1676	Gallop apace, you fiery-footed steeds,
FTLN 1677	Towards Phoebus' lodging. Such a wagoner
FTLN 1678	As Phaëton would whip you to the west
FTLN 1679	And bring in cloudy night immediately.
FTLN 1680	Spread thy close curtain, love-performing night,
FTLN 1681	That runaways' eyes may wink, and Romeo
FTLN 1682	Leap to these arms, untalked of and unseen.
FTLN 1683	Lovers can see to do their amorous rites
FTLN 1684	By their own beauties, or, if love be blind,

	131Romeo and JulietACT 3. SC. 2	
ETIN 1695	It best agrees with night Come sivil night	- 10
FTLN 1685 FTLN 1686	It best agrees with night. Come, civil night, Thou sober-suited matron all in black,	П
FTLN 1680 FTLN 1687	And learn me how to lose a winning match	
FTLN 1688	Played for a pair of stainless maidenhoods.	
FTLN 1689	Hood my unmanned blood, bating in my cheeks,	
FTLN 1690	With thy black mantle till strange love grow bold,	15
FTLN 1691	Think true love acted simple modesty.	10
FTLN 1692	Come, night. Come, Romeo. Come, thou day in	
FTLN 1693	night,	
FTLN 1694	For thou wilt lie upon the wings of night	
FTLN 1695	Whiter than new snow upon a raven's back.	20
FTLN 1696	Come, gentle night; come, loving black-browed	
FTLN 1697	night,	
FTLN 1698	Give me my Romeo, and when I shall die,	
FTLN 1699	Take him and cut him out in little stars,	
FTLN 1700	And he will make the face of heaven so fine	25
FTLN 1701	That all the world will be in love with night	
FTLN 1702	And pay no worship to the garish sun.	
FTLN 1703	O, I have bought the mansion of a love	
FTLN 1704	But not possessed it, and, though I am sold,	
FTLN 1705	Not yet enjoyed. So tedious is this day	30
FTLN 1706	As is the night before some festival	
FTLN 1707	To an impatient child that hath new robes	
FTLN 1708	And may not wear them.	
	Enter Nurse with cords.	
FTLN 1709	O, here comes my nurse,	
FTLN 1710	And she brings news, and every tongue that speaks	35
FTLN 1711	But Romeo's name speaks heavenly eloquence.—	
FTLN 1712	Now, nurse, what news? What hast thou there? The	
FTLN 1713	cords	
FTLN 1714	That Romeo bid thee fetch?	
FTLN 1715	NURSE Ay, ay, the cords.	40
	Dropping the rope ladder.	
	JULIET	
FTLN 1716	Ay me, what news? Why dost thou wring thy hands?	

	NURSE	
FTLN 1717	Ah weraday, he's dead, he's dead, he's dead!	
FTLN 1718	We are undone, lady, we are undone.	
FTLN 1719	Alack the day, he's gone, he's killed, he's dead.	
	JULIET	
FTLN 1720	Can heaven be so envious?	45
FTLN 1721	NURSE Romeo can,	
FTLN 1722	Though heaven cannot. O Romeo, Romeo,	
FTLN 1723	Whoever would have thought it? Romeo!	
	JULIET	
FTLN 1724	What devil art thou that dost torment me thus?	
FTLN 1725	This torture should be roared in dismal hell.	50
FTLN 1726	Hath Romeo slain himself? Say thou but "Ay,"	
FTLN 1727	And that bare vowel "I" shall poison more	
FTLN 1728	Than the death-darting eye of cockatrice.	
FTLN 1729	I am not I if there be such an "I,"	
FTLN 1730	Or those eyes shut that makes thee answer "Ay."	55
FTLN 1731	If he be slain, say "Ay," or if not, "No."	
FTLN 1732	Brief sounds determine my weal or woe.	
	NURSE	
FTLN 1733	I saw the wound. I saw it with mine eyes	
FTLN 1734	(God save the mark!) here on his manly breast—	
FTLN 1735	A piteous corse, a bloody piteous corse,	60
FTLN 1736	Pale, pale as ashes, all bedaubed in blood,	
FTLN 1737	All in gore blood. I swooned at the sight.	
	JULIET	
FTLN 1738	O break, my heart, poor bankrout, break at once!	
FTLN 1739	To prison, eyes; ne'er look on liberty.	
FTLN 1740	Vile earth to earth resign; end motion here,	65
FTLN 1741	And thou and Romeo press one heavy bier.	
	NURSE	
FTLN 1742	O Tybalt, Tybalt, the best friend I had!	
FTLN 1743	O courteous Tybalt, honest gentleman,	
FTLN 1744	That ever I should live to see thee dead!	
	JULIET	
FTLN 1745	What storm is this that blows so contrary?	70

	135Romeo and Juliet	ACT 3. SC. 2	
FTLN 1746	Is Romeo slaughtered and is Tybalt dead?		
FTLN 1747	My dearest cousin, and my dearer lord?		
FTLN 1748	Then, dreadful trumpet, sound the general doom,		
FTLN 1749	For who is living if those two are gone?		
	NURSE		
FTLN 1750	Tybalt is gone and Romeo banished.	7	'5
FTLN 1751	Romeo that killed him—he is banishèd.		
	JULIET		
FTLN 1752	O God, did Romeo's hand shed Tybalt's blood?		
FTLN 1753	It did, it did, alas the day, it did.		
	「JULIET」		
FTLN 1754	O serpent heart hid with a flow'ring face!		
FTLN 1755	Did ever dragon keep so fair a cave?	8	30
FTLN 1756	Beautiful tyrant, fiend angelical!		
FTLN 1757	Dove-feathered raven, wolvish-ravening lamb!		
FTLN 1758	Despisèd substance of divinest show!		
FTLN 1759	Just opposite to what thou justly seem'st,		
FTLN 1760	A damned saint, an honorable villain.	8	35
FTLN 1761	O nature, what hadst thou to do in hell		
FTLN 1762	When thou didst bower the spirit of a fiend		
FTLN 1763	In mortal paradise of such sweet flesh?		
FTLN 1764	Was ever book containing such vile matter		
FTLN 1765	So fairly bound? O, that deceit should dwell	9	0
FTLN 1766	In such a gorgeous palace!		
FTLN 1767	NURSE There's no trust,		
FTLN 1768	No faith, no honesty in men. All perjured,		
FTLN 1769	All forsworn, all naught, all dissemblers.		
FTLN 1770	Ah, where's my man? Give me some aqua vitae.	9	95
FTLN 1771	These griefs, these woes, these sorrows make me		
FTLN 1772	old.		
FTLN 1773	Shame come to Romeo!		
FTLN 1774	JULIET Blistered be thy tongue		
FTLN 1775	For such a wish! He was not born to shame.	1	00
FTLN 1776	Upon his brow shame is ashamed to sit,		
FTLN 1777	For 'tis a throne where honor may be crowned		

	137Romeo and JulietACT 3. SC. 2	2
TLN 1778	Sole monarch of the universal Earth.	
TLN 1779	O, what a beast was I to chide at him!	
	NURSE	
TLN 1780	Will you speak well of him that killed your cousin?	105
	JULIET	
LN 1781	Shall I speak ill of him that is my husband?	
.N 1782	Ah, poor my lord, what tongue shall smooth thy	
.N 1783	name	
LN 1784	When I, thy three-hours wife, have mangled it?	
.N 1785	But wherefore, villain, didst thou kill my cousin?	110
LN 1786	That villain cousin would have killed my husband.	
LN 1787	Back, foolish tears, back to your native spring;	
LN 1788	Your tributary drops belong to woe,	
LN 1789	Which you, mistaking, offer up to joy.	
LN 1790	My husband lives, that Tybalt would have slain,	115
LN 1791	And Tybalt's dead, that would have slain my	
.N 1792	husband.	
.N 1793	All this is comfort. Wherefore weep I then?	
.N 1794	Some word there was, worser than Tybalt's death,	
LN 1795	That murdered me. I would forget it fain,	120
.N 1796	But, O, it presses to my memory	
N 1797	Like damned guilty deeds to sinners' minds:	
LN 1798	"Tybalt is dead and Romeo banishèd."	
.N 1799	That "banishèd," that one word "banishèd,"	
N 1800	Hath slain ten thousand Tybalts. Tybalt's death	125
N 1801	Was woe enough if it had ended there;	
N 1802	Or, if sour woe delights in fellowship	
N 1803	And needly will be ranked with other griefs,	
N 1804	Why followed not, when she said "Tybalt's dead,"	
LN 1805	"Thy father" or "thy mother," nay, or both,	130
LN 1805	Which modern lamentation might have moved?	130
LN 1800	But with a rearward following Tybalt's death,	
LN 1807	"Romeo is banishèd." To speak that word	
	Is father, mother, Tybalt, Romeo, Juliet,	
LN 1809		125
N 1810	All slain, all dead. "Romeo is banishèd."	135
LN 1811	There is no end, no limit, measure, bound,	

 Where is my father and my mother, nurse? NURSE Weeping and wailing over Tybalt's corse. Will you go to them? I will bring you thither. JULIET Wash they his wounds with tears? Mine shall be spent, When theirs are dry, for Romeo's banishment.— Take up those cords. <i>The Nurse picks up the rope ladder</i>. Poor ropes, you are beguiled, Both you and I, for Romeo is exiled. He made you for a highway to my bed, But I, a maid, die maiden-widowèd. Come, cords—come, nurse. I'll to my wedding bed, And death, not Romeo, take my maidenhead! NURSE Hie to your chamber. I'll find Romeo To comfort you. I wot well where he is. Hark you, your Romeo will be here at night. I'll to him. He is hid at Lawrence' cell. JULIET O, find him! <i>Give this ring to my true knight</i> 		139	Romeo a	nd Juliet	ACT 3. SC. 3
NURSE 4 Weeping and wailing over Tybalt's corse. 5 Will you go to them? I will bring you thither. JULIET Wash they his wounds with tears? Mine shall be 6 spent, 8 When theirs are dry, for Romeo's banishment.— 9 Take up those cords. 9 Take up those cords. 9 Poor ropes, you are beguiled, 10 Both you and I, for Romeo is exiled. 11 He made you for a highway to my bed, 12 He made you for a highway to my bed, 13 But I, a maid, die maiden-widowèd. 14 Come, cords—come, nurse. I'll to my wedding bed, 15 And death, not Romeo, take my maidenhead! NURSE Hie to your chamber. I'll find Romeo 15 To comfort you. I wot well where he is. 16 Hik you, your Romeo will be here at night. 17 I'll to him. He is hid at Lawrence' cell. JULIET O, find him! Give this ring to my true knight 14 And bid him come to take his last farewell.	1812	In that we	ord's death. No we	ords can that v	voe sound.
NURSE 4 Weeping and wailing over Tybalt's corse. 5 Will you go to them? I will bring you thither. JULIET Wash they his wounds with tears? Mine shall be 6 spent, 8 When theirs are dry, for Romeo's banishment.— 9 Take up those cords. 9 Take up those cords. 9 Poor ropes, you are beguiled, 10 Both you and I, for Romeo is exiled. 11 He made you for a highway to my bed, 12 He made you for a highway to my bed, 13 But I, a maid, die maiden-widowèd. 14 Come, cords—come, nurse. I'll to my wedding bed, 15 And death, not Romeo, take my maidenhead! NURSE Hie to your chamber. I'll find Romeo 15 To comfort you. I wot well where he is. 16 Hik you, your Romeo will be here at night. 17 I'll to him. He is hid at Lawrence' cell. JULIET O, find him! Give this ring to my true knight 14 And bid him come to take his last farewell.	1813	Where is	my father and my	mother, nurse	e?
 Will you go to them? I will bring you thither. JULIET Wash they his wounds with tears? Mine shall be spent, When theirs are dry, for Romeo's banishment.— Take up those cords. <i>The Nurse picks up the rope ladder</i>. Poor ropes, you are beguiled, Both you and I, for Romeo is exiled. He made you for a highway to my bed, But I, a maid, die maiden-widowèd. Come, cords—come, nurse. I'll to my wedding bed, And death, not Romeo, take my maidenhead! NURSE Hie to your chamber. I'll find Romeo To comfort you. I wot well where he is. Hark you, your Romeo will be here at night. I'll to him. He is hid at Lawrence' cell. JULIET O, find him! <i>Give this ring to my true knight</i> And bid him come to take his last farewell. 			5	,	
 Will you go to them? I will bring you thither. JULIET Wash they his wounds with tears? Mine shall be spent, When theirs are dry, for Romeo's banishment.— Take up those cords. <i>The Nurse picks up the rope ladder</i>. Poor ropes, you are beguiled, Both you and I, for Romeo is exiled. He made you for a highway to my bed, But I, a maid, die maiden-widowèd. Come, cords—come, nurse. I'll to my wedding bed, And death, not Romeo, take my maidenhead! NURSE Hie to your chamber. I'll find Romeo To comfort you. I wot well where he is. Hark you, your Romeo will be here at night. I'll to him. He is hid at Lawrence' cell. JULIET O, find him! <i>Give this ring to my true knight</i> And bid him come to take his last farewell. 	814	Weeping	and wailing over	Tybalt's corse	
JULIET Wash they his wounds with tears? Mine shall be spent, When theirs are dry, for Romeo's banishment.— Take up those cords. The Nurse picks up the rope ladder. Poor ropes, you are beguiled, Both you and I, for Romeo is exiled. He made you for a highway to my bed, But I, a maid, die maiden-widowèd. Come, cords—come, nurse. I'll to my wedding bed, And death, not Romeo, take my maidenhead! NURSE Hie to your chamber. I'll find Romeo To comfort you. I wot well where he is. Hark you, your Romeo will be here at night. I'll to him. He is hid at Lawrence' cell. JULIET O, find him! Give this ring to my true knight And bid him come to take his last farewell.	815	1 0	•		
 spent, When theirs are dry, for Romeo's banishment.— Take up those cords. <i>The Nurse picks up the rope ladder</i>. Poor ropes, you are beguiled, Both you and I, for Romeo is exiled. He made you for a highway to my bed, But I, a maid, die maiden-widowèd. Come, cords—come, nurse. I'll to my wedding bed, And death, not Romeo, take my maidenhead! NURSE Hie to your chamber. I'll find Romeo To comfort you. I wot well where he is. Hark you, your Romeo will be here at night. I'll to him. He is hid at Lawrence' cell. JULIET O, find him! Give this ring to my true knight And bid him come to take his last farewell. 		2	C	CJ	
 spent, When theirs are dry, for Romeo's banishment.— Take up those cords. <i>The Nurse picks up the rope ladder</i>. Poor ropes, you are beguiled, Both you and I, for Romeo is exiled. He made you for a highway to my bed, But I, a maid, die maiden-widowèd. Come, cords—come, nurse. I'll to my wedding bed, And death, not Romeo, take my maidenhead! NURSE Hie to your chamber. I'll find Romeo To comfort you. I wot well where he is. Hark you, your Romeo will be here at night. I'll to him. He is hid at Lawrence' cell. JULIET O, find him! Give this ring to my true knight And bid him come to take his last farewell. 	16	Wash the	y his wounds with	tears? Mine	shall be
 Take up those cords. <i>The Nurse picks up the rope ladder.</i> Poor ropes, you are beguiled, Both you and I, for Romeo is exiled. He made you for a highway to my bed, But I, a maid, die maiden-widowèd. Come, cords—come, nurse. I'll to my wedding bed, And death, not Romeo, take my maidenhead! NURSE Hie to your chamber. I'll find Romeo To comfort you. I wot well where he is. Hark you, your Romeo will be here at night. I'll to him. He is hid at Lawrence' cell. JULIET O, find him! Give this ring to my true knight And bid him come to take his last farewell. 	17	spent,	-		
The Nurse picks up the rope ladder. Poor ropes, you are beguiled, Both you and I, for Romeo is exiled. He made you for a highway to my bed, But I, a maid, die maiden-widowèd. Come, cords—come, nurse. I'll to my wedding bed, And death, not Romeo, take my maidenhead! NURSE Hie to your chamber. I'll find Romeo To comfort you. I wot well where he is. Hark you, your Romeo will be here at night. I'll to him. He is hid at Lawrence' cell. JULIET O, find him! Give this ring to my true knight And bid him come to take his last farewell.	818	When the	eirs are dry, for Ro	meo's banish	ment.—
 Poor ropes, you are beguiled, Both you and I, for Romeo is exiled. He made you for a highway to my bed, But I, a maid, die maiden-widowèd. Come, cords—come, nurse. I'll to my wedding bed, And death, not Romeo, take my maidenhead! NURSE Hie to your chamber. I'll find Romeo To comfort you. I wot well where he is. Hark you, your Romeo will be here at night. I'll to him. He is hid at Lawrence' cell. JULIET O, find him! Give this ring to my true knight And bid him come to take his last farewell. 	19	Take up t	hose cords.		
 Poor ropes, you are beguiled, Both you and I, for Romeo is exiled. He made you for a highway to my bed, But I, a maid, die maiden-widowèd. Come, cords—come, nurse. I'll to my wedding bed, And death, not Romeo, take my maidenhead! NURSE Hie to your chamber. I'll find Romeo To comfort you. I wot well where he is. Hark you, your Romeo will be here at night. I'll to him. He is hid at Lawrence' cell. JULIET O, find him! Give this ring to my true knight And bid him come to take his last farewell. 		-	「 The N	Nurse picks up	<i>the rope ladder</i> . [¬]
 Both you and I, for Romeo is exiled. He made you for a highway to my bed, But I, a maid, die maiden-widowèd. Come, cords—come, nurse. I'll to my wedding bed, And death, not Romeo, take my maidenhead! NURSE Hie to your chamber. I'll find Romeo To comfort you. I wot well where he is. Hark you, your Romeo will be here at night. I'll to him. He is hid at Lawrence' cell. JULIET O, find him! Give this ring to my true knight And bid him come to take his last farewell. 	820				-
 But I, a maid, die maiden-widowèd. Come, cords—come, nurse. I'll to my wedding bed, And death, not Romeo, take my maidenhead! NURSE Hie to your chamber. I'll find Romeo To comfort you. I wot well where he is. Hark you, your Romeo will be here at night. I'll to him. He is hid at Lawrence' cell. JULIET O, find him! Give this ring to my true knight And bid him come to take his last farewell. 	821	Both you			-
 Come, cords—come, nurse. I'll to my wedding bed, And death, not Romeo, take my maidenhead! NURSE Hie to your chamber. I'll find Romeo To comfort you. I wot well where he is. Hark you, your Romeo will be here at night. I'll to him. He is hid at Lawrence' cell. JULIET O, find him! Give this ring to my true knight And bid him come to take his last farewell. 	322	He made	you for a highway	y to my bed,	
 And death, not Romeo, take my maidenhead! NURSE Hie to your chamber. I'll find Romeo To comfort you. I wot well where he is. Hark you, your Romeo will be here at night. I'll to him. He is hid at Lawrence' cell. JULIET O, find him! Give this ring to my true knight And bid him come to take his last farewell. 	323	But I, a n	naid, die maiden-v	vidowèd.	
NURSE 6 Hie to your chamber. I'll find Romeo 7 To comfort you. I wot well where he is. 8 Hark you, your Romeo will be here at night. 9 I'll to him. He is hid at Lawrence' cell. JULIET O, find him! 1 Give this ring to my true knight 2 And bid him come to take his last farewell.	324	Come, co	ords—come, nurse	. I'll to my we	edding bed,
 Hie to your chamber. I'll find Romeo To comfort you. I wot well where he is. Hark you, your Romeo will be here at night. I'll to him. He is hid at Lawrence' cell. JULIET O, find him! Give this ring to my true knight And bid him come to take his last farewell. 	25	And deat	h, not Romeo, tak	e my maidenh	ead!
 To comfort you. I wot well where he is. Hark you, your Romeo will be here at night. I'll to him. He is hid at Lawrence' cell. JULIET O, find him! <i>Giving the Nurse a ring</i>. Give this ring to my true knight And bid him come to take his last farewell. 		NURSE			
 Hark you, your Romeo will be here at night. I'll to him. He is hid at Lawrence' cell. JULIET O, find him! Give this ring to my true knight And bid him come to take his last farewell. 	826	Hie to yo	ur chamber. I'll fi	nd Romeo	
 I'll to him. He is hid at Lawrence' cell. JULIET O, find him! <i>Giving the Nurse a ring</i>. Give this ring to my true knight And bid him come to take his last farewell. 	27	To comfo	ort you. I wot well	where he is.	
JULIET O, find him! Give this ring to my true knight And bid him come to take his last farewell.	28	Hark you	, your Romeo wil	l be here at nig	ght.
0O, find him!Giving the Nurse a ring.1Give this ring to my true knight2And bid him come to take his last farewell.	329	I'll to hin	n. He is hid at Lav	vrence' cell.	
Give this ring to my true knight And bid him come to take his last farewell.		JULIET			
2 And bid him come to take his last farewell.	330	O, find hi	im!	<i>Giving</i>	the Nurse a ring.
	331		Give this ring	to my true kn	ight
They exit.	332	And bid l	nim come to take l	nis last farewe	11.
					<i>They</i> exit.

「Scene 3 Enter Friar 「Lawrence.」

FRIAR LAWRENCE

FTLN 1833	Romeo, come forth; come forth, thou fearful man.
FTLN 1834	Affliction is enamored of thy parts,
FTLN 1835	And thou art wedded to calamity.

「Enter Romeo. ٦

	ROMEO	
FTLN 1836	Father, what news? What is the Prince's doom?	
FTLN 1837	What sorrow craves acquaintance at my hand	5
FTLN 1838	That I yet know not?	
FTLN 1839	FRIAR LAWRENCE Too familiar	
FTLN 1840	Is my dear son with such sour company.	
FTLN 1841	I bring thee tidings of the Prince's doom.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 1842	What less than doomsday is the Prince's doom?	10
	FRIAR LAWRENCE	
FTLN 1843	A gentler judgment vanished from his lips:	
FTLN 1844	Not body's death, but body's banishment.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 1845	Ha, banishment? Be merciful, say "death,"	
FTLN 1846	For exile hath more terror in his look,	
FTLN 1847	Much more than death. Do not say "banishment."	15
	FRIAR LAWRENCE	
FTLN 1848	Here from Verona art thou banishèd.	
FTLN 1849	Be patient, for the world is broad and wide.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 1850	There is no world without Verona walls	
FTLN 1851	But purgatory, torture, hell itself.	
FTLN 1852	Hence "banished" is "banished from the world,"	20
FTLN 1853	And world's exile is death. Then "banished"	
FTLN 1854	Is death mistermed. Calling death "banished,"	
FTLN 1855	Thou cutt'st my head off with a golden ax	
FTLN 1856	And smilest upon the stroke that murders me.	
	FRIAR LAWRENCE	
FTLN 1857	O deadly sin, O rude unthankfulness!	25
FTLN 1858	Thy fault our law calls death, but the kind prince,	
FTLN 1859	Taking thy part, hath rushed aside the law	
FTLN 1860	And turned that black word "death" to	
FTLN 1861	"banishment."	
FTLN 1862	This is dear mercy, and thou seest it not.	30

ROMEO

	ROMEO	
FTLN 1863	'Tis torture and not mercy. Heaven is here	
FTLN 1864	Where Juliet lives, and every cat and dog	
FTLN 1865	And little mouse, every unworthy thing,	
FTLN 1866	Live here in heaven and may look on her,	
FTLN 1867	But Romeo may not. More validity,	35
FTLN 1868	More honorable state, more courtship lives	
FTLN 1869	In carrion flies than Romeo. They may seize	
FTLN 1870	On the white wonder of dear Juliet's hand	
FTLN 1871	And steal immortal blessing from her lips,	
FTLN 1872	Who even in pure and vestal modesty	40
FTLN 1873	Still blush, as thinking their own kisses sin;	
FTLN 1874	But Romeo may not; he is banishèd.	
FTLN 1875	Flies may do this, but I from this must fly.	
FTLN 1876	They are free men, but I am banishèd.	
FTLN 1877	And sayest thou yet that exile is not death?	45
FTLN 1878	Hadst thou no poison mixed, no sharp-ground	
FTLN 1879	knife,	
FTLN 1880	No sudden mean of death, though ne'er so mean,	
FTLN 1881	But "banishèd" to kill me? "Banishèd"?	
FTLN 1882	O friar, the damned use that word in hell.	50
FTLN 1883	Howling attends it. How hast thou the heart,	
FTLN 1884	Being a divine, a ghostly confessor,	
FTLN 1885	A sin absolver, and my friend professed,	
FTLN 1886	To mangle me with that word "banished"?	
	FRIAR LAWRENCE	
FTLN 1887	Thou fond mad man, hear me a little speak.	55
	ROMEO	
FTLN 1888	O, thou wilt speak again of banishment.	
	FRIAR LAWRENCE	
FTLN 1889	I'll give thee armor to keep off that word,	
FTLN 1890	Adversity's sweet milk, philosophy,	
FTLN 1891	To comfort thee, though thou art banished.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 1892	Yet "banishèd"? Hang up philosophy.	60
FTLN 1893	Unless philosophy can make a Juliet,	

FTLN 1894Displant a town, reverse a prince's doom, It helps not, it prevails not. Talk no more. FRIAR LAWRENCEFTLN 1895It helps not, it prevails not. Talk no more. FRIAR LAWRENCEFTLN 1896O, then I see that 「madmen have no ears. ROMEOFTLN 1897How should they when that wise men have no eyes? FRIAR LAWRENCEFTLN 1897How should they when that wise men have no eyes? FRIAR LAWRENCEFTLN 1898Let me dispute with thee of thy estate. ROMEOFTLN 1899Thou canst not speak of that thou dost not feel.FTLN 1899Thou canst not speak of that thy love, FTLN 1900FTLN 1900Wert thou as young as I, Juliet thy love, FTLN 1901FTLN 1901An hour but married, Tybalt murderèd, FTLN 1902Doting like me, and like me banishèd, FTLN 1903FTLN 1904hairFTLN 1905And fall upon the ground as I do now, <i>Romeo throws himself down</i> FTLN 1906FTLN 1906Taking the measure of an unmade grave. <i>Knock ^Cwithin</i> FTLN 1907Arise. One knocks. Good Romeo, hide thyself. ROMEO	65
FTLN 1895It helps not, it prevails not. Talk no more. FRIAR LAWRENCEFTLN 1896O, then I see that 「madmen have no ears. ROMEOFTLN 1897How should they when that wise men have no eyes? FRIAR LAWRENCEFTLN 1897How should they when that wise men have no eyes? FRIAR LAWRENCEFTLN 1897How should they when that wise men have no eyes? FRIAR LAWRENCEFTLN 1897How should they when that wise men have no eyes? FRIAR LAWRENCEFTLN 1898Let me dispute with thee of thy estate. ROMEOFTLN 1899Thou canst not speak of that thou dost not feel.FTLN 1900Wert thou as young as I, Juliet thy love, FTLN 1901FTLN 1900Wert thou as young as I, Juliet thy love, FTLN 1902FTLN 1901An hour but married, Tybalt murderèd, FTLN 1903FTLN 1902Doting like me, and like me banishèd, Then mightst thou speak, then mightst thou tear thy hairFTLN 1903Then mightst thou speak, then mightst thou tear thy hairFTLN 1904hairFTLN 1905And fall upon the ground as I do now, <i>Romeo throws himself down</i> FTLN 1906Taking the measure of an unmade grave. <i>Knock</i> within FRIAR LAWRENCEFTLN 1907Arise. One knocks. Good Romeo, hide thyself.	65
FTLN 1896O, then I see that 「madmen have no ears. ROMEOFTLN 1897How should they when that wise men have no eyes? FRIAR LAWRENCEFTLN 1897Let me dispute with thee of thy estate. ROMEOFTLN 1898Let me dispute with thee of thy estate. ROMEOFTLN 1899Thou canst not speak of that thou dost not feel.FTLN 1900Wert thou as young as I, Juliet thy love, FTLN 1901FTLN 1900Wert thou as young as I, Juliet thy love, FTLN 1902FTLN 1902Doting like me, and like me banishèd, FTLN 1903FTLN 1903Then mightst thou speak, then mightst thou tear thy hairFTLN 1904hairFTLN 1905And fall upon the ground as I do now, <i>Romeo throws himself down</i> FTLN 1906Taking the measure of an unmade grave. <i>Knock 「within</i> FRIAR LAWRENCEFTLN 1907Arise. One knocks. Good Romeo, hide thyself.	65
FTLN 1897How should they when that wise men have no eyes? FRIAR LAWRENCEFTLN 1898Let me dispute with thee of thy estate. ROMEOFTLN 1899Thou canst not speak of that thou dost not feel.FTLN 1900Wert thou as young as I, Juliet thy love, FTLN 1901FTLN 1901An hour but married, Tybalt murderèd, Doting like me, and like me banishèd,FTLN 1902Doting like me, and like me banishèd,FTLN 1903Then mightst thou speak, then mightst thou tear thy hairFTLN 1904hairFTLN 1905And fall upon the ground as I do now, <i>Romeo throws himself down</i> FTLN 1906Taking the measure of an unmade grave. <i>Knock</i> within FRIAR LAWRENCEFTLN 1907Arise. One knocks. Good Romeo, hide thyself.	65
FTLN 1898Let me dispute with thee of thy estate. ROMEOFTLN 1899Thou canst not speak of that thou dost not feel.FTLN 1900Wert thou as young as I, Juliet thy love, An hour but married, Tybalt murderèd,FTLN 1901An hour but married, Tybalt murderèd,FTLN 1902Doting like me, and like me banishèd,FTLN 1903Then mightst thou speak, then mightst thou tear thy hairFTLN 1904hairFTLN 1905And fall upon the ground as I do now, <i>Romeo throws himself down</i> FTLN 1906Taking the measure of an unmade grave.FTLN 1907Arise. One knocks. Good Romeo, hide thyself.	
FTLN 1900Wert thou as young as I, Juliet thy love,FTLN 1901An hour but married, Tybalt murderèd,FTLN 1902Doting like me, and like me banishèd,FTLN 1903Then mightst thou speak, then mightst thou tear thyFTLN 1904hairFTLN 1905And fall upon the ground as I do now,FTLN 1906Taking the measure of an unmade grave.Knock ^r withinFTLN 1906Arise. One knocks. Good Romeo, hide thyself.	
FTLN 1900Wert thou as young as I, Juliet thy love,FTLN 1901An hour but married, Tybalt murderèd,FTLN 1902Doting like me, and like me banishèd,FTLN 1903Then mightst thou speak, then mightst thou tear thyFTLN 1904hairFTLN 1905And fall upon the ground as I do now,FTLN 1906Taking the measure of an unmade grave.Knock ^r withinFTLN 1906Arise. One knocks. Good Romeo, hide thyself.	
FTLN 1902Doting like me, and like me banishèd,FTLN 1903Then mightst thou speak, then mightst thou tear thy hairFTLN 1904hairFTLN 1905And fall upon the ground as I do now, <i>Romeo throws himself down</i> FTLN 1906Taking the measure of an unmade grave. <i>Knock ^Cwithin</i> FTLN 1907Arise. One knocks. Good Romeo, hide thyself.	
FTLN 1903Then mightst thou speak, then mightst thou tear thy hairFTLN 1904hairFTLN 1905And fall upon the ground as I do now, <i>Romeo throws himself down</i> FTLN 1906Taking the measure of an unmade grave. <i>Knock within</i> FTLN 1907Arise. One knocks. Good Romeo, hide thyself.	
FTLN 1904 hair FTLN 1905 And fall upon the ground as I do now, <i>Romeo throws himself down</i> FTLN 1906 Taking the measure of an unmade grave. <i>Knock Knock</i> FTLN 1907 Arise. One knocks. Good Romeo, hide thyself.	70
FTLN 1905 And fall upon the ground as I do now, <i>Romeo throws himself down</i> FTLN 1906 Taking the measure of an unmade grave. <i>Knock within</i> FRIAR LAWRENCE FTLN 1907 Arise. One knocks. Good Romeo, hide thyself.	
FTLN 1906 Taking the measure of an unmade grave. FTLN 1906 Taking the measure of an unmade grave. Knock 「within FRIAR LAWRENCE FTLN 1907 Arise. One knocks. Good Romeo, hide thyself.	
FTLN 1906 Taking the measure of an unmade grave. Knock 「within FRIAR LAWRENCE FTLN 1907 Arise. One knocks. Good Romeo, hide thyself.	
<i>Knock</i> [¬] <i>within</i> FRIAR LAWRENCE FTLN 1907 Arise. One knocks. Good Romeo, hide thyself.	<i>1</i> . [¬]
FRIAR LAWRENCE FTLN 1907 Arise. One knocks. Good Romeo, hide thyself.	
FTLN 1907Arise. One knocks. Good Romeo, hide thyself.	<i>1</i> . [¬]
ROMEO	75
FTLN 1908 Not I, unless the breath of heartsick groans,	
FTLN 1909 Mistlike, enfold me from the search of eyes.	
Knoo	ck.
FRIAR LAWRENCE	
FTLN 1910 Hark, how they knock!—Who's there?—Romeo,	
FTLN 1911 arise.	
FTLN 1912 Thou wilt be taken.—Stay awhile.—Stand up.	80
Knoo	ck.
FTLN 1913 Run to my study.—By and by.—God's will,	
FTLN 1914 What simpleness is this?—I come, I come.	
Knoo	ck.
FTLN 1915Who knocks so hard? Whence come you? What's	
FTLN 1916 your will?	

147

FTLN 1917 FTLN 1918 FTLN 1919	NURSE, <i>within</i> Let me come in, and you shall know my errand. I come from Lady Juliet. FRIAR LAWRENCE, <i>admitting the Nurse</i> Welcome, then.	85
1121(1)1)	wereonie, then.	
	Enter Nurse.	
	NURSE	
FTLN 1920	O holy friar, O, tell me, holy friar,	
FTLN 1921	Where's my lady's lord? Where's Romeo?	
	FRIAR LAWRENCE	
FTLN 1922	There on the ground, with his own tears made	90
FTLN 1923	drunk.	
	NURSE	
FTLN 1924	O, he is even in my mistress' case,	
FTLN 1925	Just in her case. O woeful sympathy!	
FTLN 1926	Piteous predicament! Even so lies she,	
FTLN 1927	Blubb'ring and weeping, weeping and blubb'ring.—	95
FTLN 1928	Stand up, stand up. Stand an you be a man.	
FTLN 1929	For Juliet's sake, for her sake, rise and stand.	
FTLN 1930	Why should you fall into so deep an O?	
FTLN 1931	ROMEO Nurse.	
	NURSE	
FTLN 1932	Ah sir, ah sir, death's the end of all.	100
	ROMEO, <i>rising up</i>	
FTLN 1933	Spakest thou of Juliet? How is it with her?	
FTLN 1934	Doth not she think me an old murderer,	
FTLN 1935	Now I have stained the childhood of our joy	
FTLN 1936	With blood removed but little from her own?	105
FTLN 1937	Where is she? And how doth she? And what says	105
FTLN 1938	My concealed lady to our canceled love?	
	NURSE	
FTLN 1939	O, she says nothing, sir, but weeps and weeps,	
FTLN 1940	And now falls on her bed, and then starts up, And "Tybalt" calls, and then on Romeo cries	
FTLN 1941	And "Tybalt" calls, and then on Romeo cries, And then down falls again.	110
FTLN 1942	And then down fails again.	110

FTLN 1943	ROMEO As if that name,		
FTLN 1944	Shot from the deadly level of a gun,		
FTLN 1945	Did murder her, as that name's cursed hand		
FTLN 1946	Murdered her kinsman.—O, tell me, friar, tell me,		
FTLN 1947	In what vile part of this anatomy	115	
FTLN 1948	Doth my name lodge? Tell me, that I may sack		
FTLN 1949	The hateful mansion. <i>[He draws his dagger.]</i>		
FTLN 1950	FRIAR LAWRENCE Hold thy desperate hand!		
FTLN 1951	Art thou a man? Thy form cries out thou art.		
FTLN 1952	Thy tears are womanish; thy wild acts [denote]	120	
FTLN 1953	The unreasonable fury of a beast.		
FTLN 1954	Unseemly woman in a seeming man,		
FTLN 1955	And ill-beseeming beast in seeming both!		
FTLN 1956	Thou hast amazed me. By my holy order,		
FTLN 1957	I thought thy disposition better tempered.	125	
FTLN 1958	Hast thou slain Tybalt? Wilt thou slay thyself,		
FTLN 1959	And slay thy lady that in thy life 「lives,		
FTLN 1960	By doing damnèd hate upon thyself?		
FTLN 1961	Why railest thou on thy birth, the heaven, and earth,		
FTLN 1962	Since birth and heaven and earth all three do meet	130	
FTLN 1963	In thee at once, which thou at once wouldst lose?		
FTLN 1964	Fie, fie, thou shamest thy shape, thy love, thy wit,		
FTLN 1965	Which, like a usurer, abound'st in all		
FTLN 1966	And usest none in that true use indeed		
FTLN 1967	Which should bedeck thy shape, thy love, thy wit.	135	
FTLN 1968	Thy noble shape is but a form of wax,		
FTLN 1969	Digressing from the valor of a man;		
FTLN 1970	Thy dear love sworn but hollow perjury,		
FTLN 1971	Killing that love which thou hast vowed to cherish;		
FTLN 1972	Thy wit, that ornament to shape and love,	140	
FTLN 1973	Misshapen in the conduct of them both,		
FTLN 1974	Like powder in a skilless soldier's flask,		
FTLN 1975	Is set afire by thine own ignorance,		
FTLN 1976	And thou dismembered with thine own defense.		
FTLN 1977	What, rouse thee, man! Thy Juliet is alive,	145	
FTLN 1978	For whose dear sake thou wast but lately dead:		

	151 <i>Romeo and Juliet</i> ACT 3. SC. 3	
		•
N 1979	There art thou happy. Tybalt would kill thee,	
N 1980	But thou slewest Tybalt: there art thou happy.	
V 1981	The law that threatened death becomes thy friend	
1982	And turns it to exile: there art thou happy.	
1983	A pack of blessings light upon thy back;	
1984	Happiness courts thee in her best array;	
1985	But, like a misbehaved and sullen wench,	
1986	Thou [pouts upon] thy fortune and thy love.	
1987	Take heed, take heed, for such die miserable.	
1988	Go, get thee to thy love, as was decreed.	
1989	Ascend her chamber. Hence and comfort her.	
1990	But look thou stay not till the watch be set,	
1991	For then thou canst not pass to Mantua,	
1992	Where thou shalt live till we can find a time	
1993	To blaze your marriage, reconcile your friends,	
1994	Beg pardon of the Prince, and call thee back	
1995	With twenty hundred thousand times more joy	
1996	Than thou went'st forth in lamentation.—	
1997	Go before, nurse. Commend me to thy lady,	
1998	And bid her hasten all the house to bed,	
1999	Which heavy sorrow makes them apt unto.	
2000	Romeo is coming.	
	NURSE	
2001	O Lord, I could have stayed here all the night	
2002	To hear good counsel. O, what learning is!—	
2003	My lord, I'll tell my lady you will come.	
	ROMEO	
1 2004	Do so, and bid my sweet prepare to chide.	
	NURSE	
2005	Here, sir, a ring she bid me give you, sir.	
	<i>Nurse gives Romeo a ring.</i>	
1 2006	Hie you, make haste, for it grows very late.	
	She exits.	
	ROMEO	
1 2007	How well my comfort is revived by this!	

153	Romeo and Juliet	ACT 3. SC. 4
FRIAR LAWRE	ENCE	
Go hence	, good night—and here stands all y	our
state:		
	gone before the watch be set	
•	break of day disguised from her	nce.
•	n Mantua. I'll find out your man,	
	all signify from time to time	
	bd hap to you that chances here.	• 14
Give me t ROMEO	thy hand. 'Tis late. Farewell. Good	night.
	joy past joy calls out on me,	
	grief so brief to part with thee.	
Farewell.	grief so orier to part with thee.	
		They exit.
		2
	「Scene 47	
	Enter old Capulet, his Wife, and Pa	aris.
CAPULET	wa fallon out air ao unlualidu	
	ive fallen out, sir, so unluckily have had no time to move our daugh	hter
	, she loved her kinsman Tybalt dea	
	d I. Well, we were born to die.	, iiiy,
	late. She'll not come down tonight	
•	you, but for your company,	
-	ave been abed an hour ago.	
PARIS	-	
These tim	es of woe afford no times to woo	
	good night. Commend me to your	
daughte		
LADY CAPULI		
	I know her mind early tomorrow.	
-	he's mewed up to her heaviness.	
CAPULET Sir Paris	I will make a desperate tender	
	I will make a desperate tender ild's love. I think she will be rule	he
(It mu oh		

l

ļ			
	155	Romeo and Juliet	ACT 3. SC. 5
2033	In all respe	ects by me. Nay, more, I doubt it not.	
2034	Wife, go y	ou to her ere you go to bed.	
2035	-	her here of my son Paris' love,	
2036		er—mark you me?—on Wednesday	
2037	next—		
2038		hat day is this?	
2039	PARIS	Monday, my lord.	
20.40	CAPULET	a hat Wall Wadaaday is too soor	
2040	•	a ha! Well, Wednesday is too soon.	
2041 2042		ay let it be.—O' Thursday, tell her, be married to this noble earl.—	
2042		e ready? Do you like this haste?	
2043	•	eep no great ado: a friend or two.	
2045		ou, Tybalt being slain so late,	
2046	•	hought we held him carelessly,	
2047	-	kinsman, if we revel much.	
2048	-	we'll have some half a dozen friends	
2049		an end. But what say you to Thursda	-
	PARIS		5
2050	My lord, I	would that Thursday were tomorrow	· .
	CAPULET		
2051	Well, get y	you gone. O' Thursday be it, then.	
2052	۲o Lady	<i>Capulet</i> . Go you to Juliet ere you g	o to bed.
2053	-	r, wife, against this wedding day.—	
2054	-	ny lord.—Light to my chamber, ho!-	
2055		it is so very late that we	
2056	May call it	early by and by.—Good night.	
			They exit.
		「Scene 57	
		Enter Romeo and Juliet aloft.	
	JULIET		
2057	Wilt thou b	be gone? It is not yet near day.	
2058		nightingale, and not the lark,	
2059	That pierce	ed the fearful hollow of thine ear.	

ROMEOFLN 2062It was the lark, the herald of the morn, No nightingale. Look, love, what envious streaksFLN 2063Do lace the severing clouds in yonder east. Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund dayFLN 2064Do lace the severing clouds in yonder east. Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund dayFLN 2065I must be gone and live, or stay and die. JULIETFLN 2068Y ond light is not daylight, I know it, I. It is some meteor that the sun [exhaled] To be to thee this night a torchbearerFLN 2070To be to thee this night a torchbearerFLN 2071And light thee on thy way to Mantua. Therefore stay yet. Thou need'st not to be gone. ROMEOFLN 2075I'll say yon gray is not the morning's eye; 'Tis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow.FLN 2076Yor that is not the lark whose notes do beat The vaulty heaven so high above our heads. I have more care to stay than will to go. Come death and welcome. Juliet wills it so. How is 't, my soul? Let's talk. It is not day. JULIETFLN 2081It is, it is. Hie hence, begone, away! It is the lark that sings so out of tune, Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps. Some say the lark makes sweet division.FLN 2085This doth not so, for she divideth us. Some say the lark and loathed toad [changed] eyes. O, now I would they had changed voices too, Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray, Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.				
TLN 2061 Believe me, love, it was the nightingale. ROMEO It was the lark, the herald of the morn, No nightingale. Look, love, what envious streaks Do lace the severing clouds in yonder east. Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops. In must be gone and live, or stay and die. JULIET Yond light is not daylight, I know it, I. In voro To be to thee this night a torchbearer And light the on thy way to Mantua. Threefore stay yet. Thou need'st not to be gone. ROMEO ILN 2073 Let me be ta'en; let me be put to death. I am content, so thou wilt have it so. IN 2075 I'll say yon gray is not the morning's eye; 'Tis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow. Nor that is not the lark whose notes do beat TLN 2076 I have more care to stay than will to go. Come death and welcome. Juliet wills it so. ILN 2081 I tis, it is. Hie hence, begone, away! I tis the lark that sings so out of tune, Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps. Some say the lark makes sweet division. <t< th=""><th></th><th>157</th><th>Romeo and Juliet</th><th>ACT 3. SC. 5</th></t<>		157	Romeo and Juliet	ACT 3. SC. 5
TLN 2061 Believe me, love, it was the nightingale. ROMEO It was the lark, the herald of the morn, No nightingale. Look, love, what envious streaks Do lace the severing clouds in yonder east. Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops. In must be gone and live, or stay and die. JULIET Yond light is not daylight, I know it, I. In voro To be to thee this night a torchbearer And light the on thy way to Mantua. Threefore stay yet. Thou need'st not to be gone. ROMEO ILN 2073 Let me be ta'en; let me be put to death. I am content, so thou wilt have it so. IN 2075 I'll say yon gray is not the morning's eye; 'Tis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow. Nor that is not the lark whose notes do beat TLN 2076 I have more care to stay than will to go. Come death and welcome. Juliet wills it so. ILN 2081 I tis, it is. Hie hence, begone, away! I tis the lark that sings so out of tune, Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps. Some say the lark makes sweet division. <t< td=""><td>TLN 2060</td><td>Nightly s</td><td>she sings on youd pomegranate tree</td><td></td></t<>	TLN 2060	Nightly s	she sings on youd pomegranate tree	
ROMEOILN 2062It was the lark, the herald of the morn, No nightingale. Look, love, what envious streaks Do lace the severing clouds in yonder east. Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund day Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops. I must be gone and live, or stay and die. JULIETTIN 2063Yond light is not daylight, I know it, I. It is some meteor that the sun [exhaled] TO be to thee this night a torchbearer And light thee on thy way to Mantua. Therefore stay yet. Thou need'st not to be gone. ROMEOTIN 2073Let me be ta'en; let me be put to death. I am content, so thou wilt have it so. I'll say yon gray is not the morning's eye; 'Tis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow. Nor that is not the lark whose notes do beat The vaulty heaven so high above our heads. I have more care to stay than will to go. Come death and welcome. Juliet wills it so. How is 't, my soul? Let's talk. It is not day. JULIETTIN 2081It is, it is. Hie hence, begone, away! It is the lark that sings so out of tune, Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps. Some say the lark mades sweet division. This doth not so, for she divideth us. Some say the lark and loathèd toad [changed] eyes. O, now I would they had changed voices too, Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray, Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.				4
TLN 2063No nightingale. Look, love, what envious streaksDo lace the severing clouds in yonder east.Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund dayStands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops.I must be gone and live, or stay and die.JULIETTLN 2063Y Yond light is not daylight, I know it, I.ILN 2064I t is some meteor that the sun [exhaled]TLN 2071To be to thee this night a torchbearerAnd light thee on thy way to Mantua.TLN 2072Therefore stay yet. Thou need'st not to be gone.ROMEOROMEOLet me be ta'en; let me be put to death.I am content, so thou wilt have it so.I'll say yon gray is not the morning's eye;'Tis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow.Nor that is not the lark whose notes do beatTLN 2075I have more care to stay than will to go.Come death and welcome. Juliet wills it so.TLN 2078I t is, it is. Hie hence, begone, away!It is the lark that sings so out of tune,JULIETTLN 2084It is the lark that sings so out of tune,JULIETTLN 2085I to so, for she divideth us.TLN 2084Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.Some say the lark and loathéd toad [changed] eyes.O, now I would they had changed voices too,Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.				-
TLN 2063No nightingale. Look, love, what envious streaksDo lace the severing clouds in yonder east.Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund dayStands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops.I must be gone and live, or stay and die.JULIETTLN 2063Y Yond light is not daylight, I know it, I.ILN 2064I t is some meteor that the sun [exhaled]TLN 2071To be to thee this night a torchbearerAnd light thee on thy way to Mantua.TLN 2072Therefore stay yet. Thou need'st not to be gone.ROMEOROMEOLet me be ta'en; let me be put to death.I am content, so thou wilt have it so.I'll say yon gray is not the morning's eye;'Tis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow.Nor that is not the lark whose notes do beatTLN 2075I have more care to stay than will to go.Come death and welcome. Juliet wills it so.TLN 2078I t is, it is. Hie hence, begone, away!It is the lark that sings so out of tune,JULIETTLN 2084It is the lark that sings so out of tune,JULIETTLN 2085I to so, for she divideth us.TLN 2084Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.Some say the lark and loathéd toad [changed] eyes.O, now I would they had changed voices too,Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.	TLN 2062	It was the	e lark, the herald of the morn,	
TLN 2064Do lace the severing clouds in yonder east.FLN 2065Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund dayFLN 2066Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops.FLN 2067I must be gone and live, or stay and die.JULIETFLN 2068Yond light is not daylight, I know it, I.FLN 2069It is some meteor that the sun [exhaled]FLN 2070To be to thee this night a torchbearerFLN 2071And light thee on thy way to Mantua.FLN 2072Therefore stay yet. Thou need'st not to be gone.ROMEOROMEOFLN 2073Let me be ta'en; let me be put to death.FLN 2075I'll say yon gray is not the morning's eye;FLN 2076Yis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow.FLN 2077Nor that is not the lark whose notes do beatFLN 2078The vaulty heaven so high above our heads.FLN 2079I have more care to stay than will to go.FLN 2081Come death and welcome. Juliet wills it so.FLN 2082It is, it is. Hie hence, begone, away!FLN 2083It is he lark that sings so out of tune,FLN 2084Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.FLN 2085Some say the lark makes sweet division.FLN 2087Some say the lark and loathèd toad [changed] eyes.FLN 2088O, now I would they had changed voices too,FLN 2089Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,FLN 2089Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,FLN 2089Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,FLN 2089Since arm from ar	TLN 2063			
Night's candles are burnt out, and jocund dayStands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops.I must be gone and live, or stay and die.JULIETNodelight is not daylight, I know it, I.ILN 2069I t is some meteor that the sun [exhaled]ILN 2070To be to thee this night a torchbearerILN 2071And light thee on thy way to Mantua.ILN 2072Therefore stay yet. Thou need'st not to be gone.ROMEOILN 2073Let me be ta'en; let me be put to death.ILN 2074I am content, so thou wilt have it so.I'll say yon gray is not the morning's eye;'Tis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow.I'll vary more care to stay than will to go.I'll vary more care to stay than will to go.I'll vary more care to stay than will to go.I'll vary so usil? Let's talk. It is not day.JULLETI'll say the lark that sings so out of tune,I'll varyI'll sign on the so, for she divideth us.Some say the lark makes sweet division.I'll varyI'll say the lark makes sweet division.I'll varyI'll say on yory?I'll varyI'll say on you?I'll varyI'll varyI'll say on gray is not the day.I'll say yon gray is not the day.I'll say yon gray is not the day.I'll say yon gray is not the day.I'll varyI'll say yon gray is not the day.I'll varyI'll say yon gray is not the day.I'll vary	TLN 2064	•	•	
TLN 2066Stands tiptoe on the misty mountain-tops. I must be gone and live, or stay and die.JULIETYond light is not daylight, I know it, I. It is some meteor that the sun [exhaled] To be to thee this night a torchbearerAnd light thee on thy way to Mantua. Therefore stay yet. Thou need'st not to be gone. ROMEOROMEOTLN 2073Let me be ta'en, let me be put to death. I am content, so thou wilt have it so. I'll say yon gray is not the morning's eye; 'Tis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow.TLN 2076The vaulty heaven so high above our heads. I have more care to stay than will to go. Come death and welcome. Juliet wills it so. How is 't, my soul? Let's talk. It is not day. JULIETTLN 2088TLN 2084It is, it is. Hie hence, begone, away! It is the lark that sings so out of tune, Some say the lark makes sweet division.TLN 2084This doth not so, for she divideth us. Some say the lark and loathèd toad [changed] eyes. O, now I would they had changed voices too, Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray, Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.	TLN 2065			
I must be gone and live, or stay and die.JULIETFIN 2068Y ond light is not daylight, I know it, I.I t is some meteor that the sun [exhaled]TIN 2070To be to thee this night a torchbearerAnd light thee on thy way to Mantua.TIN 2071And light thee on thy way to Mantua.TIN 2072Therefore stay yet. Thou need'st not to be gone.ROMEOFIN 2073Let me be ta'en; let me be put to death.I am content, so thou wilt have it so.TIN 2075I'll say yon gray is not the morning's eye;TIN 2076Tis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow.TIN 2077Nor that is not the lark whose notes do beatTIN 2078The vaulty heaven so high above our heads.TIN 2079I have more care to stay than will to go.Come death and welcome. Juliet wills it so.TIN 2080Come death and welcome. Juliet wills it so.TIN 2081How is 't, my soul? Let's talk. It is not day.JULLETTI sight harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.Some say the lark makes sweet division.TIN 2083This doth not so, for she divideth us.Some say the lark and loathèd toad [changed] eyes.O, now I would they had changed voices too,Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.	TLN 2066	-		1
JULIETFIN 2068Yond light is not daylight, I know it, I.It is some meteor that the sun [exhaled]TO be to thee this night a torchbearerAnd light thee on thy way to Mantua.Threefore stay yet. Thou need'st not to be gone.ROMEOFLN 2073Let me be ta'en; let me be put to death.I am content, so thou wilt have it so.FLN 2075I'll say yon gray is not the morning's eye;'Tis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow.FLN 2077Nor that is not the lark whose notes do beatFLN 2078The vaulty heaven so high above our heads.FLN 2079I have more care to stay than will to go.Come death and welcome. Juliet wills it so.FLN 2081FLN 2082FLN 2082It is, it is. Hie hence, begone, away!It is the lark that sings so out of tune,Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.Some say the lark makes sweet division.This doth not so, for she divideth us.Some say the lark and loathèd toad [changed] eyes.O, now I would they had changed voices too,Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,FLN 2089FLN 2080Chine arm from arm that voice doth us affray,FLN 2080FLN 2080FLN 2080FLN 2080FLN 2081FLN 2082FLN 2083FLN 2084FLN 2084FLN 2085FLN 2085FLN 2086FLN 2086FLN 2087FLN 2088<	ГLN 2067	-	· · · ·	
It is some meteor that the sun <code>fexhaled</code> TLN 2070To be to thee this night a torchbearerAnd light thee on thy way to Mantua.Therefore stay yet. Thou need'st not to be gone.ROMEOTLN 2073Let me be ta'en; let me be put to death.TLN 2074I am content, so thou wilt have it so.TLN 2075I'll say yon gray is not the morning's eye;TLN 2076'Tis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow.TLN 2077Nor that is not the lark whose notes do beatTLN 2078The vaulty heaven so high above our heads.TLN 2079I have more care to stay than will to go.TLN 2081Come death and welcome. Juliet wills it so.TLN 2082It is, it is. Hie hence, begone, away!TLN 2083It is the lark that sings so out of tune,TLN 2084Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.TLN 2085Some say the lark makes sweet division.TLN 2086This doth not so, for she divideth us.TLN 2087Some say the lark and loathèd toad <code>fchanged</code> eyes.O, now I would they had changed voices too,Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,TLN 2089Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,TLN 2080Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,TLN 2080Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,TLN 2080Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,TLN 2080Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,TLN 2080Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,TLN 2080Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,<				
TLN 2070To be to thee this night a torchbearerAnd light thee on thy way to Mantua.TLN 2071And light thee on thy way to Mantua.Therefore stay yet. Thou need'st not to be gone.ROMEOTLN 2073Let me be ta'en; let me be put to death.TLN 2074I am content, so thou wilt have it so.TLN 2075I'll say yon gray is not the morning's eye;TLN 2076'Tis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow.TLN 2077Nor that is not the lark whose notes do beatTLN 2078The vaulty heaven so high above our heads.TLN 2079I have more care to stay than will to go.TLN 2080Come death and welcome. Juliet wills it so.TLN 2081How is 't, my soul? Let's talk. It is not day.JULIETJULIETTLN 2082It is, it is. Hie hence, begone, away!TLN 2083It is the lark that sings so out of tune,TLN 2084Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.TLN 2085Some say the lark makes sweet division.TLN 2086This doth not so, for she divideth us.TLN 2087Some say the lark and loathèd toad 「changed」 eyes.TLN 2088O, now I would they had changed voices too,TLN 2089Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,TLN 2080FLN 2080TLN 2081Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.	TLN 2068	Yond lig	ht is not daylight, I know it, I.	
TLN 2071And light thee on thy way to Mantua. Therefore stay yet. Thou need'st not to be gone. ROMEOTLN 2072Let me be ta'en; let me be put to death. I am content, so thou wilt have it so.TLN 2073I'll say yon gray is not the morning's eye;TLN 2076I'll say yon gray is not the morning's beve;TLN 2077Nor that is not the lark whose notes do beatTLN 2078The vaulty heaven so high above our heads.TLN 2079I have more care to stay than will to go.TLN 2080Come death and welcome. Juliet wills it so.TLN 2081It is, it is. Hie hence, begone, away!TLN 2082It is the lark that sings so out of tune, Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.TLN 2084This doth not so, for she divideth us.TLN 2087Some say the lark and loathèd toad 「changed] eyes.O, now I would they had changed voices too, Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray, Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.	TLN 2069	It is some	e meteor that the sun [exhaled]	
TLN 2072Therefore stay yet. Thou need'st not to be gone. ROMEOTLN 2073Let me be ta'en; let me be put to death. I am content, so thou wilt have it so.TLN 2074I am content, so thou wilt have it so.TLN 2075I'll say yon gray is not the morning's eye; 'Tis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow.TLN 2076'Tis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow.TLN 2077Nor that is not the lark whose notes do beat The vaulty heaven so high above our heads.TLN 2078The vaulty heaven so high above our heads.TLN 2079I have more care to stay than will to go. Come death and welcome. Juliet wills it so.TLN 2080Come death and welcome. Juliet wills it so.TLN 2081How is 't, my soul? Let's talk. It is not day.JULIETIt is, it is. Hie hence, begone, away!TLN 2082It is the lark that sings so out of tune, Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.Some say the lark makes sweet division.TLN 2086This doth not so, for she divideth us.TLN 2087Some say the lark and loathèd toad 「changed」 eyes.O, now I would they had changed voices too, Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray, Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.	TLN 2070	To be to	thee this night a torchbearer	
ROMEOTLN 2073Let me be ta'en; let me be put to death.TLN 2074I am content, so thou wilt have it so.TLN 2075I'll say yon gray is not the morning's eye;TLN 2076'Tis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow.TLN 2077Nor that is not the lark whose notes do beatTLN 2078The vaulty heaven so high above our heads.TLN 2079I have more care to stay than will to go.TLN 2080Come death and welcome. Juliet wills it so.TLN 2081How is 't, my soul? Let's talk. It is not day.JULIETTLN 2082It is, it is. Hie hence, begone, away!TLN 2083It is the lark that sings so out of tune,TLN 2084Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.Some say the lark makes sweet division.TLN 2085Some say the lark and loathèd toad 「changed」 eyes.O, now I would they had changed voices too,TLN 2089Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,TLN 2090Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.	TLN 2071	And light	t thee on thy way to Mantua.	1
FLN 2073Let me be ta'en; let me be put to death.FLN 2074I am content, so thou wilt have it so.FLN 2075I'll say yon gray is not the morning's eye;FLN 2076'Tis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow.FLN 2077Nor that is not the lark whose notes do beatFLN 2078The vaulty heaven so high above our heads.FLN 2079I have more care to stay than will to go.FLN 2080Come death and welcome. Juliet wills it so.FLN 2081How is 't, my soul? Let's talk. It is not day.JULIETFLN 2082It is the lark that sings so out of tune,FLN 2083Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.FLN 2084Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.FLN 2085Some say the lark makes sweet division.FLN 2086This doth not so, for she divideth us.FLN 2087O, now I would they had changed voices too,FLN 2088O, now I would they had changed voices too,FLN 2089Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,FLN 2090Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.	TLN 2072	Therefore	e stay yet. Thou need'st not to be gone.	
ILN 2074I am content, so thou wilt have it so.I'll say yon gray is not the morning's eye;'Tis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow.Nor that is not the lark whose notes do beatTLN 2077Nor that is not the lark whose notes do beatThe vaulty heaven so high above our heads.I have more care to stay than will to go.Come death and welcome. Juliet wills it so.TLN 2080TLN 2081TLN 2081TLN 2082It is, it is. Hie hence, begone, away!JULIETTLN 2083TLN 2084Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.Some say the lark makes sweet division.This doth not so, for she divideth us.TLN 2085Cone say the lark and loathèd toad 「changed」 eyes.O, now I would they had changed voices too,Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.		ROMEO		
TLN 2075I'll say yon gray is not the morning's eye; 'Tis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow.TLN 2076'Tis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow.TLN 2077Nor that is not the lark whose notes do beatTLN 2078The vaulty heaven so high above our heads.TLN 2079I have more care to stay than will to go.TLN 2080Come death and welcome. Juliet wills it so.TLN 2081How is 't, my soul? Let's talk. It is not day.JULIETTLN 2082It is, it is. Hie hence, begone, away!TLN 2083It is the lark that sings so out of tune,TLN 2084Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.Some say the lark makes sweet division.TLN 2086This doth not so, for she divideth us.TLN 2087Some say the lark and loathèd toad 「changed」 eyes.O, now I would they had changed voices too,Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,TLN 2089Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.	TLN 2073	Let me be	e ta'en; let me be put to death.	
TLN 2076'Tis but the pale reflex of Cynthia's brow.TLN 2077Nor that is not the lark whose notes do beatTLN 2078The vaulty heaven so high above our heads.TLN 2079I have more care to stay than will to go.TLN 2080Come death and welcome. Juliet wills it so.TLN 2081How is 't, my soul? Let's talk. It is not day.JULIETJULIETTLN 2082It is, it is. Hie hence, begone, away!TLN 2083It is the lark that sings so out of tune,TLN 2084Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.TLN 2085Some say the lark makes sweet division.TLN 2086This doth not so, for she divideth us.TLN 2087Some say the lark and loathèd toad 「changed」 eyes.O, now I would they had changed voices too,TLN 2089Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,TLN 2090Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.	TLN 2074	I am cont	tent, so thou wilt have it so.	
TLN 2077Nor that is not the lark whose notes do beatTLN 2078The vaulty heaven so high above our heads.TLN 2079I have more care to stay than will to go.TLN 2079Come death and welcome. Juliet wills it so.TLN 2080How is 't, my soul? Let's talk. It is not day.JULIETIt is, it is. Hie hence, begone, away!TLN 2082It is the lark that sings so out of tune,TLN 2083Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.TLN 2084Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.TLN 2085Some say the lark makes sweet division.TLN 2086This doth not so, for she divideth us.TLN 2087Some say the lark and loathèd toad 「changed」 eyes.O, now I would they had changed voices too,TLN 2089Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,TLN 2090Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.	TLN 2075	I'll say y	on gray is not the morning's eye;	
TLN 2078The vaulty heaven so high above our heads.TLN 2079I have more care to stay than will to go.Come death and welcome. Juliet wills it so.TLN 2080Come death and welcome. Juliet wills it so.TLN 2081How is 't, my soul? Let's talk. It is not day.JULIETTLN 2082It is, it is. Hie hence, begone, away!TLN 2083It is the lark that sings so out of tune,TLN 2084Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.TLN 2085Some say the lark makes sweet division.TLN 2086This doth not so, for she divideth us.TLN 2087Some say the lark and loathèd toad 「changed」 eyes.O, now I would they had changed voices too,TLN 2089Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,TLN 2090Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.	TLN 2076	'Tis but t	he pale reflex of Cynthia's brow.	
TLN 2079I have more care to stay than will to go.TLN 2080Come death and welcome. Juliet wills it so.TLN 2081How is 't, my soul? Let's talk. It is not day.JULIETTLN 2082It is, it is. Hie hence, begone, away!TLN 2083It is the lark that sings so out of tune,TLN 2084Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.TLN 2085Some say the lark makes sweet division.TLN 2086This doth not so, for she divideth us.TLN 2087Some say the lark and loathèd toad 「changed」 eyes.O, now I would they had changed voices too,TLN 2089Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,TLN 2090Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.	TLN 2077	Nor that	is not the lark whose notes do beat	
TLN 2080Come death and welcome. Juliet wills it so.TLN 2081How is 't, my soul? Let's talk. It is not day.JULIETTLN 2082It is, it is. Hie hence, begone, away!TLN 2083It is the lark that sings so out of tune,TLN 2084Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.TLN 2085Some say the lark makes sweet division.TLN 2086This doth not so, for she divideth us.TLN 2087Some say the lark and loathèd toad 「changed」 eyes.O, now I would they had changed voices too,TLN 2089Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,TLN 2090Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.	TLN 2078	The vault	ty heaven so high above our heads.	
TLN 2081How is 't, my soul? Let's talk. It is not day.JULIETTLN 2082TLN 2083TLN 2083TLN 2084TLN 2084Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.TLN 2085Some say the lark makes sweet division.TLN 2086TLN 2087Some say the lark and loathèd toad 「changed」 eyes.O, now I would they had changed voices too,TLN 2089Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,TLN 2090Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.	TLN 2079	I have me	ore care to stay than will to go.	
JULIETTLN 2082It is, it is. Hie hence, begone, away!TLN 2083It is the lark that sings so out of tune,TLN 2084Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.TLN 2085Some say the lark makes sweet division.TLN 2086This doth not so, for she divideth us.TLN 2087Some say the lark and loathèd toad 「changed eyes.TLN 2088O, now I would they had changed voices too,TLN 2089Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,TLN 2090Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.	TLN 2080	Come de	ath and welcome. Juliet wills it so.	
ILN 2082It is, it is. Hie hence, begone, away!ILN 2083It is the lark that sings so out of tune,ILN 2084Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.ILN 2085Some say the lark makes sweet division.ILN 2086This doth not so, for she divideth us.ILN 2087Some say the lark and loathèd toad 「changed」 eyes.ILN 2088O, now I would they had changed voices too,ILN 2089Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,ILN 2090Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.	FLN 2081	How is 't	t, my soul? Let's talk. It is not day.	2
TLN 2083It is the lark that sings so out of tune,TLN 2084Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.TLN 2085Some say the lark makes sweet division.TLN 2086This doth not so, for she divideth us.TLN 2087Some say the lark and loathèd toad 「changed」 eyes.TLN 2088O, now I would they had changed voices too,TLN 2089Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,TLN 2090Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.		JULIET		
TLN 2084Straining harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.TLN 2085Some say the lark makes sweet division.TLN 2086This doth not so, for she divideth us.TLN 2087Some say the lark and loathèd toad 「changed」 eyes.TLN 2088O, now I would they had changed voices too,TLN 2089Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,TLN 2090Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.	TLN 2082	It is, it is.	. Hie hence, begone, away!	
TLN 2085Some say the lark makes sweet division.TLN 2086This doth not so, for she divideth us.TLN 2087Some say the lark and loathèd toad 「changed」 eyes.TLN 2088O, now I would they had changed voices too,TLN 2089Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,TLN 2090Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.	TLN 2083	It is the la	ark that sings so out of tune,	
TLN 2086This doth not so, for she divideth us.TLN 2087Some say the lark and loathèd toad 「changed eyes.TLN 2088O, now I would they had changed voices too,TLN 2089Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,TLN 2090Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.	TLN 2084	Straining	harsh discords and unpleasing sharps.	
TLN 2087Some say the lark and loathèd toad 「changed eyes.TLN 2088O, now I would they had changed voices too,TLN 2089Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,TLN 2090Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.	TLN 2085	Some say	y the lark makes sweet division.	
TLN 2088O, now I would they had changed voices too,TLN 2089Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,TLN 2090Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.	TLN 2086	This doth	n not so, for she divideth us.	
TLN 2089Since arm from arm that voice doth us affray,TLN 2090Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.	TLN 2087	Some say	y the lark and loathed toad [changed] eye	es.
Hunting thee hence with hunt's-up to the day.	TLN 2088	O, now I	would they had changed voices too,	
	TLN 2089	Since arn	n from arm that voice doth us affray,	
O, now begone. More light and light it grows.	FLN 2090		-	
	TLN 2091	-		

	159Romeo and JulietACT 3. SO
	ROMEO
2092	More light and light, more dark and dark our woes.
	Enter Nurse.
2093	NURSE Madam.
2094	JULIET Nurse? NURSE
2095	Your lady mother is coming to your chamber.
2096	The day is broke; be wary; look about. <i>She exits.</i>
2097	JULIET Then window let day in and let life out
2097	Then, window, let day in, and let life out. ROMEO
2098	Farewell, farewell. One kiss and I'll descend.
	They kiss, and Romeo descends.
	JULIET
2099	Art thou gone so? Love, lord, ay husband, friend!
2100	I must hear from thee every day in the hour,
2101	For in a minute there are many days.
2102	O, by this count I shall be much in years
2103	Ere I again behold my Romeo.
2104	ROMEO Farewell.
2105	I will omit no opportunity
2106	That may convey my greetings, love, to thee.
2107	O, think'st thou we shall ever meet again?
	ROMEO
2108	I doubt it not; and all these woes shall serve
2109	For sweet discourses in our times to come.
	JULIET
2110	O God, I have an ill-divining soul!
2111	Methinks I see thee, now thou art so low,
2112	As one dead in the bottom of a tomb.
2113	Either my eyesight fails or thou lookest pale.
	ROMEO
2114	And trust me, love, in my eye so do you.
2114	

161Romeo and JulietACT3.SC.5JULIETO Fortune, Fortune, all men call thee fickle. If thou art fickle, what dost thou with him That is renowned for faith? Be fickle, Fortune, For then I hope thou wilt not keep him long, But send him back.FTLN 2120For then I hope thou wilt not keep him long, But send him back.FTLN 2121LADY CAPULET JULIETHo, daughter, are you up? JULIETFTLN 2122Who is 't that calls? It is my lady mother. Is she not down so late or up so early? What unaccustomed cause procures her hither? JULIETFTLN 2123LADY CAPULET Why, how now, Juliet? JULIETFTLN 2124Why, how now, Juliet? JULIETFTLN 2125Why, how now, Juliet? JULIETFTLN 2126Why, how now, Juliet? JULIETFTLN 2127Evermore weeping for your cousin's death? Mhat, wilt thou wash him from his grave with tears? An if thou couldst, thou couldst not make him live. Therefore have done. Some grief shows much of love, But much of grief shows still some want of wit. JULIETFTLN 2135Yet let me weep for such a feeling loss. LADY CAPULETFTN 2135Yet let me weep for. ULIETFTLN 2136JULIET Yet let me weep for. JULIETFTLN 2137Yet let me weep for. ULIETFTLN 2138Yet let me weep for. ULIETFTLN 2139Yet let me weep for. Vich you weep for. JULIETFTLN 2139Yet let me weep for such a feeling loss. LADY CAPULETFTN 2139Yet let me weep for such a feeling loss. LADY CAPULETFTN 2139Yet let me weep for such a feeling loss. LADY CAPULET <th>Í</th> <th></th>	Í			
FTLN 2116O Fortune, Fortune, all men call thee fickle.FTLN 2117If thou art fickle, what dost thou with himFTLN 2118That is renowned for faith? Be fickle, Fortune,FTLN 2119For then I hope thou wilt not keep him long,FTLN 2120But send him back.FTLN 2121LADY CAPULETFTLN 2122LADY CAPULETFTLN 2123LADY CAPULETFTLN 2124Who is 't that calls? It is my lady mother.FTLN 2125Is she not down so late or up so early?FTLN 2126What unaccustomed cause procures her hither?FTLN 2127Vhy, how now, Juliet?FTLN 2128Why, how now, Juliet?FTLN 2127Evermore weeping for your cousin's death?FTLN 2127Evermore weeping for your cousin's death?FTLN 2128What, wilt thou wash him from his grave with tears?FTLN 2129An if thou couldst, thou couldst not make him live.FTLN 2130Therefore have done. Some grief shows much ofFTLN 2131Iove,FTLN 2132Yet let me weep for such a feeling loss.LADY CAPULETForeing so the loss, but not the friendFTLN 2133Yet let me weep for.FTLN 2134So shall you feel the loss, but not the friendFTLN 2135Ti cannot choose but ever weep the friend.LADY CAPULETForeling so the loss,FTLN 2135Yet let weep'st not so much for his deathFTLN 2136Which you weep'st not so much for his deathFTLN 2137Lannot choose but ever weep the friend.LADY CAPULETLADY CAPULET <td< th=""><th></th><th>161Romeo and JulietACT 3. SC.</th></td<>		161Romeo and JulietACT 3. SC.		
FTLN 2116O Fortune, Fortune, all men call thee fickle.FTLN 2117If thou art fickle, what dost thou with himThat is renowned for faith? Be fickle, Fortune,FTLN 2118For then I hope thou wilt not keep him long,But send him back.FTLN 2120But send him back.FTLN 2121LADY CAPULETHO, daughter, are you up?JULIETFTLN 2122Who is 't that calls? It is my lady mother.Is she not down so late or up so early?What unaccustomed cause procures her hither?FTLN 2124Why, how now, Juliet?JULIETMadam, I am not well.LADY CAPULETWhy, how now, Juliet?JULIETMadam, I am not well.LADY CAPULETWhat, wilt thou wash him from his grave with tears?FTLN 2125An if thou couldst, thou couldst not make him live.FTLN 2130Therefore have done. Some grief shows much ofIove,But much of grief shows still some want of wit.JULIETYet let me weep for such a feeling loss.LADY CAPULETSo shall you feel the loss, but not the friendWhich you weep for.JULIETFeeling so the loss,I cannot choose but ever weep the friend.LADY CAPULETFue NameWell, girl, thou weep'st not so much for his deathAs that the villain lives which slaughtered him.JULIET		JULIET		
FTLN 2117 If thou art fickle, what dost thou with him That is renowned for faith? Be fickle, Fortune, FTLN 2119 For then I hope thou wilt not keep him long, But send him back. <i>Enter 「Lady Capulet.</i>] FTLN 2121 LADY CAPULET Ho, daughter, are you up? JULIET FTLN 2122 Who is 't that calls? It is my lady mother. Is she not down so late or up so early? What unaccustomed cause procures her hither? <i>JULIET</i> Why, how now, Juliet? JULET Why, how now, Juliet? JULIET Evermore weeping for your cousin's death? What, wilt thou wash him from his grave with tears? An if thou couldst, thou couldst not make him live. TTLN 2123 PTLN 2130 Therefore have done. Some grief shows much of Iove, But much of grief shows still some want of wit. JULIET FTLN 2133 Yet let me weep for such a feeling loss. LADY CAPULET FTLN 2134 So shall you feel the loss, but not the friend Which you weep for. <	FTLN 2116			
FTLN 2118 That is renowned for faith? Be fickle, Fortune, FTLN 2119 For then I hope thou wilt not keep him long, But send him back. Enter 「Lady Capulet.] FTLN 2120 LADY CAPULET Ho, daughter, are you up? JULIET Who is 't that calls? It is my lady mother. Is she not down so late or up so early? What unaccustomed cause procures her hither? TLADY CAPULET Why, how now, Juliet? JULIET What, wilt thou wash him from his grave with tears? An if thou couldst, thou couldst not make him live. TTherefore have done. Some grief shows much of Iove, But much of grief shows still some want of wit. JULIET Yet let me weep for such a feeling loss. LADY CAPULET FILN 213 But much of grief shows still some want of wit. JULIET Yet let me wee	FTLN 2117			
TILN 2119 For then I hope thou wilt not keep him long, But send him back. Enter 「Lady Capulet.] TLN 2120 LADY CAPULET Ho, daughter, are you up? JULIET TLN 2121 LADY CAPULET Ho, daughter, are you up? JULIET Who is 't that calls? It is my lady mother. TLN 2122 Who is 't that calls? It is my lady mother. Its she not down so late or up so early? What unaccustomed cause procures her hither? JULIET What unaccustomed cause procures her hither? ILADY CAPULET Why, how now, Juliet? JULIET Madam, I am not well. LADY CAPULET Evermore weeping for your cousin's death? TLN 2122 What, wilt thou wash him from his grave with tears? TLN 2123 An if thou couldst, thou couldst not make him live. TLN 2130 Therefore have done. Some grief shows much of TLN 2131 Iove, TLN 2132 But much of grief shows still some want of wit. JULIET Therefore have done. Some grief shows TLN 2133 Yet let me weep for such a feeling loss. LADY CAPULET So shall you feel the loss, but not the friend TLN 2133 Yet	TLN 2118			
Enter [[] Lady Capulet.]TIN 2121LADY CAPULETHo, daughter, are you up?JULIETWho is 't that calls? It is my lady mother.TIN 2122Who is 't that calls? It is my lady mother.TIN 2123Is she not down so late or up so early?What unaccustomed cause procures her hither?TIN 2124What unaccustomed cause procures her hither?TIN 2125Why, how now, Juliet?TIN 2126JULIETMadam, I am not well.LADY CAPULETULIETEvermore weeping for your cousin's death?TIN 2127Evermore weeping for your cousin's death?TIN 2128What, wilt thou wash him from his grave with tears?An if thou couldst, thou couldst not make him live.TIN 2130Therefore have done. Some grief shows much ofILADY CAPULETTIN 2131love,TIN 2132But much of grief shows still some want of wit.JULIETTIN 2133TIN 2134ILADY CAPULETSo shall you feel the loss, but not the friendWhich you weep for.JULIETTIN 2134JULIETSo shall you feel the loss, but not the friendWhich you weep for.JULIETILADY CAPULETWell, girl, thou weep'st not so much for his deathAs that the villain lives which slaughtered him.JULIET	TLN 2119			
TLN 2121LADY CAPULETHo, daughter, are you up?JULIETTLN 2122Who is 't that calls? It is my lady mother.IL 2123Is she not down so late or up so early?TLN 2124What unaccustomed cause procures her hither?"Juliet descends."LADY CAPULETWhy, how now, Juliet?JULIETMadam, I am not well.LADY CAPULETEvermore weeping for your cousin's death?TLN 2125What, wilt thou wash him from his grave with tears?TLN 2127Evermore weeping for your couldst not make him live.TLN 2128What, wilt thou couldst, thou couldst not make him live.Threefore have done. Some grief shows much ofI love,TLN 2132But much of grief shows still some want of wit.JULIETSo shall you feel the loss, but not the friendWhich you weep for.JULIETSo shall you feel the loss, but not the friendWhich you weep for.JULIETJULIETWell, girl, thou weep'st not so much for his deathAs that the villain lives which slaughtered him.JULIET	TLN 2120	But send him back.		
JULIETTIN 2122Who is 't that calls? It is my lady mother.TIN 2123Is she not down so late or up so early?TIN 2124What unaccustomed cause procures her hither? <i>"Juliet descends.</i> "LADY CAPULETTIN 2125Why, how now, Juliet?JULIETMadam, I am not well.LADY CAPULETTIN 2126JULIETMadam, I am not well.LADY CAPULETTIN 2127Evermore weeping for your cousin's death?TIN 2128What, wilt thou wash him from his grave with tears?An if thou couldst, thou couldst not make him live.TIN 2130Therefore have done. Some grief shows much ofILN 2131love,TIN 2132But much of grief shows still some want of wit.JULIETTIN 2133Yet let me weep for such a feeling loss.LADY CAPULETTIN 2133Yet let me weep for.JULIETTIN 2134So shall you feel the loss, but not the friendTIN 2135JULIETFeeling so the loss,I cannot choose but ever weep the friend.LADY CAPULETTIN 2138Well, girl, thou weep'st not so much for his deathAs that the villain lives which slaughtered him.JULIET		Enter 「Lady Capulet.]		
TLN 2123 Is she not down so late or up so early? What unaccustomed cause procures her hither? JULiet descends. LADY CAPULET Why, how now, Juliet? JULIET Madam, I am not well. LADY CAPULET Evermore weeping for your cousin's death? What, wilt thou wash him from his grave with tears? An if thou couldst, thou couldst not make him live. TLN 2130 Therefore have done. Some grief shows much of ILADY CAPULET TLN 2130 Therefore have done. Some grief shows much of ILN 2131 Iove, TLN 2132 But much of grief shows still some want of wit. JULIET TLN 2133 Yet let me weep for such a feeling loss. LADY CAPULET TLN 2133 Yet let me weep for. JULIET So shall you feel the loss, but not the friend TLN 2135 JULIET So shall you feel the loss, but not the friend. LADY CAPULET JULIET JULIET JULIET JULIET JULIET	TLN 2121			
TILN 2123 Is she not down so late or up so early? What unaccustomed cause procures her hither? JULiet LADY CAPULET TILN 2125 Why, how now, Juliet? JULIET Madam, I am not well. LADY CAPULET Evermore weeping for your cousin's death? What, wilt thou wash him from his grave with tears? An if thou couldst, thou couldst not make him live. TLN 2130 Therefore have done. Some grief shows much of Iove, TLN 2132 But much of grief shows still some want of wit. JULIET TILN 2133 Yet let me weep for such a feeling loss. LADY CAPULET So shall you feel the loss, but not the friend TLN 2133 Yet let me weep for. JULIET So shall you feel the loss, but not the friend TLN 2134 JULIET So shall you feel the loss, but not the friend TLN 2134 JULIET Feeling so the loss, I cannot choose but ever weep the friend. LADY CAPULET TLN 2138	TLN 2122			
TEN 2124What unaccustomed cause procures her hither?Juliet descends.LADY CAPULETMulterMadam, I am not well.LADY CAPULETEvermore weeping for your cousin's death?TLN 2127Evermore weeping for your cousin's death?TLN 2128An if thou couldst, thou couldst not make him live.Therefore have done. Some grief shows much ofILN 2130Therefore have done. Some grief shows much ofJULIETTLN 2133Yet let me weep for such a feeling loss.LADY CAPULETJULIETFeeling so the loss,I cannot choose but ever weep the friend.LADY CAPULETTLN 2133JULIETFeeling so the loss,I cannot choose but ever weep the friend.LADY CAPULETTLN 2134JULIETWell, girl, thou weep'st not so much for his death <td <="" colspan="2" td=""><td>TLN 2123</td><td>• •</td></td>	<td>TLN 2123</td> <td>• •</td>		TLN 2123	• •
LADY CAPULETTLN 2125Why, how now, Juliet?JULIETMadam, I am not well.LADY CAPULETTLN 2127Evermore weeping for your cousin's death?TLN 2128What, wilt thou wash him from his grave with tears?TLN 2129An if thou couldst, thou couldst not make him live.TLN 2120Therefore have done. Some grief shows much ofTLN 2131love,TLN 2132But much of grief shows still some want of wit.JULIETYet let me weep for such a feeling loss.LADY CAPULETTLN 2133Yet let me weep for.TLN 2134So shall you feel the loss, but not the friendTLN 2135JULIETTLN 2136JULIETTLN 2137I cannot choose but ever weep the friend.LADY CAPULETTLN 2138Well, girl, thou weep'st not so much for his deathAs that the villain lives which slaughtered him.JULIET	TLN 2124	What unaccustomed cause procures her hither?		
FLN 2125Why, how now, Juliet?FLN 2126JULIETMadam, I am not well.JULIETEvermore weeping for your cousin's death?FLN 2127Evermore weeping for your cousin's death?FLN 2128What, wilt thou wash him from his grave with tears?FLN 2129An if thou couldst, thou couldst not make him live.FLN 2130Therefore have done. Some grief shows much ofFLN 2131love,FLN 2132But much of grief shows still some want of wit.JULIETJULIETFLN 2133Yet let me weep for such a feeling loss.LADY CAPULETFLN 2134So shall you feel the loss, but not the friendWhich you weep for.JULIETFeeling so the loss,ILN 2136JULIETFlN 2137I cannot choose but ever weep the friend.LADY CAPULETFLN 2138Well, girl, thou weep'st not so much for his deathAs that the villain lives which slaughtered him.JULIET		<i>Juliet descends</i> .		
FLN 2126JULIETMadam, I am not well.LADY CAPULETEvermore weeping for your cousin's death?FLN 2127Evermore weeping for your cousin's death?FLN 2128What, wilt thou wash him from his grave with tears?FLN 2129An if thou couldst, thou couldst not make him live.FLN 2130Therefore have done. Some grief shows much ofFLN 2131love,FLN 2132But much of grief shows still some want of wit.JULIETJULIETFLN 2133Yet let me weep for such a feeling loss.FLN 2134So shall you feel the loss, but not the friendFLN 2135JULIETFLN 2136JULIETFLN 2137I cannot choose but ever weep the friend.FLN 2138Well, girl, thou weep'st not so much for his deathFLN 2139As that the villain lives which slaughtered him.JULIET		LADY CAPULET		
LADY CAPULETEvermore weeping for your cousin's death?Evermore weeping for your cousin's death?Evermore weeping for your cousin's death?What, wilt thou wash him from his grave with tears?Evermore have done. Some grief shows much ofEvermore have done.So shall you feel the loss, but not the friendEvermore have done.Evermore have done. <t< td=""><td>TLN 2125</td><td>Why, how now, Juliet?</td></t<>	TLN 2125	Why, how now, Juliet?		
LN 2127Evermore weeping for your cousin's death?LN 2128What, wilt thou wash him from his grave with tears?An if thou couldst, thou couldst not make him live.LN 2130Therefore have done. Some grief shows much ofLN 2131love,LN 2132But much of grief shows still some want of wit.JULIETLN 2133Yet let me weep for such a feeling loss.LADY CAPULETSo shall you feel the loss, but not the friendWhich you weep for.JULIETJULIETLN 2136JULIETSo shall you feel the loss, but not the friendLN 2136JULIETSo shall you feel the loss, but not the friendLADY CAPULETLADY CAPULETVell, girl, thou weep'st not so much for his deathLADY CAPULETWell, girl, thou weep'st not so much for his deathLADY CAPULETJULIETJULIETJULIETJULIETJULIETJULIETJULIETJULIETJULIETJULIETJULIETJULIETJULIETJULIETJULIETJULIETJULIETJULIET	LN 2126	JULIET Madam, I am not well.		
LN 2128What, wilt thou wash him from his grave with tears?LN 2129An if thou couldst, thou couldst not make him live.LN 2130Therefore have done. Some grief shows much ofLN 2131love,LN 2132But much of grief shows still some want of wit.JULIETJULIETLN 2133Yet let me weep for such a feeling loss.LADY CAPULETLN 2134So shall you feel the loss, but not the friendLN 2135JULIETFeeling so the loss,LN 2136JULIETFeeling so the loss,LN 2137I cannot choose but ever weep the friend.LADY CAPULETLN 2138Well, girl, thou weep'st not so much for his deathLN 2139As that the villain lives which slaughtered him.JULIET		LADY CAPULET		
LN 2129An if thou couldst, thou couldst not make him live.LN 2130Therefore have done. Some grief shows much of love,LN 2131love,LN 2132But much of grief shows still some want of wit.JULIETLN 2133Yet let me weep for such a feeling loss.LADY CAPULETLN 2134So shall you feel the loss, but not the friendLN 2135JULIETLN 2136JULIETLN 2137I cannot choose but ever weep the friend.LADY CAPULETLN 2138Well, girl, thou weep'st not so much for his death As that the villain lives which slaughtered him.JULIET	TLN 2127	Evermore weeping for your cousin's death?		
TLN 2130Therefore have done. Some grief shows much of love,TLN 2131love,TLN 2132But much of grief shows still some want of wit.JULIETTLN 2133Yet let me weep for such a feeling loss.LADY CAPULETTLN 2134So shall you feel the loss, but not the friendTLN 2135Which you weep for.TLN 2136JULIETTLN 2137I cannot choose but ever weep the friend.LADY CAPULETTLN 2137I cannot choose but ever weep the friend.LADY CAPULETTLN 2138Well, girl, thou weep'st not so much for his death As that the villain lives which slaughtered him.JULIET	TLN 2128	What, wilt thou wash him from his grave with tears?		
FLN 2131love,FLN 2132But much of grief shows still some want of wit.JULIETFLN 2133Yet let me weep for such a feeling loss.LADY CAPULETFLN 2134So shall you feel the loss, but not the friendFLN 2135Which you weep for.FLN 2136JULIETFLN 2137I cannot choose but ever weep the friend.LADY CAPULETFLN 2137Well, girl, thou weep'st not so much for his deathFLN 2138As that the villain lives which slaughtered him.JULIET	TLN 2129	An if thou couldst, thou couldst not make him live.		
FLN 2132But much of grief shows still some want of wit.JULIETFLN 2133Yet let me weep for such a feeling loss.LADY CAPULETFLN 2134So shall you feel the loss, but not the friendFLN 2135Which you weep for.FLN 2136JULIETFeeling so the loss,I cannot choose but ever weep the friend.LADY CAPULETFLN 2137FLN 2138Well, girl, thou weep'st not so much for his deathFLN 2139As that the villain lives which slaughtered him.JULIET	ГLN 2130	Therefore have done. Some grief shows much of		
JULIETTLN 2133Yet let me weep for such a feeling loss.LADY CAPULETTLN 2134So shall you feel the loss, but not the friendTLN 2135Which you weep for.TLN 2136JULIETTLN 2137I cannot choose but ever weep the friend.LADY CAPULETTLN 2138Well, girl, thou weep'st not so much for his deathTLN 2139As that the villain lives which slaughtered him.JULIET	TLN 2131			
FLN 2133Yet let me weep for such a feeling loss. LADY CAPULETFLN 2134So shall you feel the loss, but not the friend Which you weep for.FLN 2135JULIETFln 2136JULIETFln 2137I cannot choose but ever weep the friend. LADY CAPULETFLN 2138Well, girl, thou weep'st not so much for his death As that the villain lives which slaughtered him. JULIET	TLN 2132	C C		
LADY CAPULET TLN 2134 So shall you feel the loss, but not the friend TLN 2135 Which you weep for. TLN 2136 JULIET Feeling so the loss, TLN 2137 I cannot choose but ever weep the friend. LADY CAPULET TLN 2138 Well, girl, thou weep'st not so much for his death TLN 2139 As that the villain lives which slaughtered him. JULIET				
FLN 2134So shall you feel the loss, but not the friend Which you weep for.JUL 2135JULIETFeeling so the loss, I cannot choose but ever weep the friend. LADY CAPULETFLN 2138Well, girl, thou weep'st not so much for his death As that the villain lives which slaughtered him. JULIET	TLN 2133			
TLN 2135Which you weep for.JULIETFeeling so the loss,ILN 2136I cannot choose but ever weep the friend.LADY CAPULETTLN 2138Well, girl, thou weep'st not so much for his deathAs that the villain lives which slaughtered him.JULIET	FLNI 2124			
JULIETFeeling so the loss,I LN 2136I cannot choose but ever weep the friend.LADY CAPULETVLN 2138Well, girl, thou weep'st not so much for his deathVLN 2139As that the villain lives which slaughtered him.JULIET		•		
FLN 2137I cannot choose but ever weep the friend.LADY CAPULETFLN 2138Well, girl, thou weep'st not so much for his deathFLN 2139As that the villain lives which slaughtered him.JULIET				
LADY CAPULETTLN 2138Well, girl, thou weep'st not so much for his deathTLN 2139As that the villain lives which slaughtered him.JULIET		\mathbf{c}		
Well, girl, thou weep'st not so much for his deathMarket StartAs that the villain lives which slaughtered him.JULIET	LIN 213/	_		
As that the villain lives which slaughtered him. JULIET	T N 2129			
JULIET				
	1 LIN 2139			
	TI N 2140			
	1 LIN 2140	w nat vinani, magain:		

163	Romeo and Juliet	ACT 3. SC. 5
LADY CAPULE	T That same villain, Ro	omeo.
JULIET, 「 asid	le ¹	
Villain an	d he be many miles asunder.—	
God pardo	on 「him. [¬] I do with all my heart,	
And yet n	o man like he doth grieve my heart.	
LADY CAPULE	T	
That is be	cause the traitor murderer lives.	
JULIET		
Ay, mada	m, from the reach of these my hand	S.
Would no	ne but I might venge my cousin's d	eath!
LADY CAPULE	T	
We will h	ave vengeance for it, fear thou not.	
Then wee	p no more. I'll send to one in Mantu	1a,
Where that	t same banished runagate doth live,	,
Shall give	him such an unaccustomed dram	
That he sh	all soon keep Tybalt company.	
And then,	I hope, thou wilt be satisfied.	
JULIET		
Indeed, I	never shall be satisfied	
With Rom	neo till I behold him—dead—	
Is my poo	r heart, so for a kinsman vexed.	
Madam, i	f you could find out but a man	
To bear a	poison, I would temper it,	
That Rom	eo should, upon receipt thereof,	
Soon sleep	p in quiet. O, how my heart abhors	
To hear h	im named and cannot come to him	
To wreak	the love I bore my cousin	
Upon his	body that hath slaughtered him.	
LADY CAPULE	T	
Find thou	the means, and I'll find such a man	l .
But now I	'll tell thee joyful tidings, girl.	
JULIET		
And joy c	omes well in such a needy time.	
What are	they, beseech your Ladyship?	
LADY CAPULE	T	
Well, wel	l, thou hast a careful father, child,	
Well, wel	l, thou hast a careful father, child,	

	165 <i>Romeo and Juliet</i> AC	T 3. SC. 5
FTLN 2169	One who, to put thee from thy heaviness,	
FTLN 2170	Hath sorted out a sudden day of joy	
FTLN 2171	That thou expects not, nor I looked not for.	115
	JULIET	
FTLN 2172	Madam, in happy time! What day is that?	
	LADY CAPULET	
FTLN 2173	Marry, my child, early next Thursday morn	
FTLN 2174	The gallant, young, and noble gentleman,	
FTLN 2175	The County Paris, at Saint Peter's Church	
FTLN 2176	Shall happily make thee there a joyful bride.	120
	JULIET	
FTLN 2177	Now, by Saint Peter's Church, and Peter too,	
FTLN 2178	He shall not make me there a joyful bride!	
FTLN 2179	I wonder at this haste, that I must wed	
FTLN 2180	Ere he that should be husband comes to woo.	105
FTLN 2181	I pray you, tell my lord and father, madam,	125
FTLN 2182	I will not marry yet, and when I do I swear	
FTLN 2183	It shall be Romeo, whom you know I hate,	
FTLN 2184	Rather than Paris. These are news indeed!	
	LADY CAPULET	
FTLN 2185	Here comes your father. Tell him so yourself,	120
FTLN 2186	And see how he will take it at your hands.	130
	Enter Capulet and Nurse.	
	CAPULET	
FTLN 2187	When the sun sets, the earth doth drizzle dew,	
FTLN 2188	But for the sunset of my brother's son	
FTLN 2189	It rains downright.	
FTLN 2190	How now, a conduit, girl? What, still in tears?	
FTLN 2191	Evermore show'ring? In one little body	135
FTLN 2192	Thou counterfeits a bark, a sea, a wind.	
FTLN 2193	For still thy eyes, which I may call the sea,	
FTLN 2194	Do ebb and flow with tears; the bark thy body is,	
FTLN 2195	Sailing in this salt flood; the winds thy sighs,	
FTLN 2196	Who, raging with thy tears and they with them,	140
FTLN 2197	Without a sudden calm, will overset	

	167	Romeo and Juliet	ACT 3. SC. 5
FTLN 2198	Thy temp	est-tossèd body.—How now, wife?	
FTLN 2199	• •	delivered to her our decree?	
	LADY CAPULI		
FTLN 2200	Ay, sir, b	ut she will none, she [gives] you that	anks.
FTLN 2201	•	ne fool were married to her grave.	145
	CAPULET		
FTLN 2202	Soft, take	me with you, take me with you, with	fe.
FTLN 2203	How, will	l she none? Doth she not give us tha	nks?
FTLN 2204	Is she not	proud? Doth she not count her bless	sed,
FTLN 2205	Unworthy	y as she is, that we have wrought	
FTLN 2206	So worthy	y a gentleman to be her bride?	150
	JULIET		
FTLN 2207	-	d you have, but thankful that you hav	ve.
FTLN 2208		I never be of what I hate,	
FTLN 2209		ful even for hate that is meant love.	
	CAPULET		
FTLN 2210		v, how, how? Chopped logic? What	
FTLN 2211		and "I thank you," and "I thank you	not," 155
FTLN 2212	•	not proud"? Mistress minion you,	1
FTLN 2213		e no thankings, nor proud me no pro	
FTLN 2214		your fine joints 'gainst Thursday ne	ext
FTLN 2215	-	h Paris to Saint Peter's Church,	160
FTLN 2216		drag thee on a hurdle thither. green-sickness carrion! Out, you bag	
FTLN 2217 FTLN 2218	You tallo		zgage!
FTLN 2218 FTLN 2219	LADY CAPULI		19
11LIN 2219	JULIET, 「 knew		11
FTLN 2220		ner, I beseech you on my knees,	
FTLN 2220		with patience but to speak a word.	165
1 1111 2221	CAPULET	with putteries but to speak a word.	100
FTLN 2222		e, young baggage, disobedient wretc	h!
FTLN 2223	-	what: get thee to church o' Thursda	
FTLN 2224		after look me in the face.	<i>」</i>
FTLN 2225		t; reply not; do not answer me.	
FTLN 2226	-	rs itch.—Wife, we scarce thought us	170
FTLN 2227	blessed		

	169Romeo and JulietACT 3. SC. 5	_
FTLN 2228	That God had lent us but this only child,	
FTLN 2229	But now I see this one is one too much,	
FTLN 2230	And that we have a curse in having her.	
FTLN 2231	Out on her, hilding.	175
FTLN 2232	NURSE God in heaven bless her!	1,0
FTLN 2233	You are to blame, my lord, to rate her so. CAPULET	
FTLN 2234	And why, my Lady Wisdom? Hold your tongue.	
FTLN 2235	Good Prudence, smatter with your gossips, go.	
	NURSE	
FTLN 2236	I speak no treason.	180
FTLN 2237	CAPULETO, God 'i' g' eden!	
	NURSE	
FTLN 2238	May not one speak?	
FTLN 2239	CAPULET Peace, you mumbling fool!	
FTLN 2240	Utter your gravity o'er a gossip's bowl,	
FTLN 2241	For here we need it not.	185
FTLN 2242	LADY CAPULET You are too hot.	
FTLN 2243	CAPULET God's bread, it makes me mad.	
FTLN 2244	Day, night, hour, tide, time, work, play,	
FTLN 2245	Alone, in company, still my care hath been	
FTLN 2246	To have her matched. And having now provided	190
FTLN 2247	A gentleman of noble parentage,	
FTLN 2248	Of fair demesnes, youthful, and nobly ligned,	
FTLN 2249	Stuffed, as they say, with honorable parts,	
FTLN 2250	Proportioned as one's thought would wish a man—	
FTLN 2251	And then to have a wretched puling fool,	195
FTLN 2252	A whining mammet, in her fortune's tender,	
FTLN 2253	To answer "I'll not wed. I cannot love.	
FTLN 2254	I am too young. I pray you, pardon me."	
FTLN 2255	But, an you will not wed, I'll pardon you!	
FTLN 2256	Graze where you will, you shall not house with me.	200
FTLN 2257	Look to 't; think on 't. I do not use to jest.	
FTLN 2258	Thursday is near. Lay hand on heart; advise.	
FTLN 2259	An you be mine, I'll give you to my friend.	

	171 Romeo and Juliet	ACT 3. SC. 5	
FTLN 2260	An you be not, hang, beg, starve, die in the streets	5	
FTLN 2261	For, by my soul, I'll ne'er acknowledge thee,	<i>,</i>	205
FTLN 2262	Nor what is mine shall never do thee good.		200
FTLN 2263	Trust to 't; bethink you. I'll not be forsworn.		
		He exits.	
	JULIET		
FTLN 2264	Is there no pity sitting in the clouds		
FTLN 2265	That sees into the bottom of my grief?—		
FTLN 2266	O sweet my mother, cast me not away.		210
FTLN 2267	Delay this marriage for a month, a week,		
FTLN 2268	Or, if you do not, make the bridal bed		
FTLN 2269	In that dim monument where Tybalt lies.		
	LADY CAPULET		
FTLN 2270	Talk not to me, for I'll not speak a word.		
FTLN 2271	Do as thou wilt, for I have done with thee.		215
		She exits.	
	JULIET, <i>rising</i>		
FTLN 2272	O God! O nurse, how shall this be prevented?		
FTLN 2273	My husband is on Earth, my faith in heaven.		
FTLN 2274	How shall that faith return again to Earth		
FTLN 2275	Unless that husband send it me from heaven		220
FTLN 2276	By leaving Earth? Comfort me; counsel me.—	100 G	220
FTLN 2277	Alack, alack, that heaven should practice stratage	ms	
FTLN 2278 FTLN 2279	Upon so soft a subject as myself.— What sayst they? Hest they not a word of joy?		
FTLN 2279 FTLN 2280	What sayst thou? Hast thou not a word of joy? Some comfort, nurse.		
FTLN 2280 FTLN 2281	NURSE Faith, here it is.		225
FTLN 2281	Romeo is banished, and all the world to nothing		223
FTLN 2282	That he dares ne'er come back to challenge you,		
FTLN 2284	Or, if he do, it needs must be by stealth.		
FTLN 2285	Then, since the case so stands as now it doth,		
FTLN 2286	I think it best you married with the County.		230
FTLN 2287	O, he's a lovely gentleman!		
FTLN 2288	Romeo's a dishclout to him. An eagle, madam,		
FTLN 2289	Hath not so green, so quick, so fair an eye		
FTLN 2290	As Paris hath. Beshrew my very heart,		

	173 Romeo and Juliet	ACT 3. SC. 5	
FTLN 2291	I think you are happy in this second match,		235
FTLN 2292	For it excels your first, or, if it did not,		
FTLN 2293	Your first is dead, or 'twere as good he were		
FTLN 2294	As living here and you no use of him.		
	JULIET		
FTLN 2295	Speak'st thou from thy heart? NURSE		
FTLN 2296	And from my soul too, else beshrew them both	l.	240
FTLN 2297	JULIET Amen.		
FTLN 2298	NURSE What?		
	JULIET		
FTLN 2299	Well, thou hast comforted me marvelous much	l.	
FTLN 2300	Go in and tell my lady I am gone,	1	245
FTLN 2301 FTLN 2302	Having displeased my father, to Lawrence' cel To make confession and to be absolved.	1	243
FTLIN 2302	NURSE		
FTLN 2303	Marry, I will; and this is wisely done.	She exits.	
	JULIET	She extris.	
FTLN 2304	Ancient damnation, O most wicked fiend!		
FTLN 2305	Is it more sin to wish me thus forsworn		
FTLN 2306	Or to dispraise my lord with that same tongue		250
FTLN 2307	Which she hath praised him with above compa	re	
FTLN 2308	So many thousand times? Go, counselor.		
FTLN 2309	Thou and my bosom henceforth shall be twain.		
FTLN 2310	I'll to the Friar to know his remedy.		
FTLN 2311	If all else fail, myself have power to die.	<u>01</u>	255
		She exits.	

٢A	CT	4 1
----	----	------------

Scene 1
Enter Friar [[] Lawrence []] and County Paris.

5

10

15

On Thursday, sir? The time is very short.

And I am nothing slow to slack his haste.

You say you do not know the lady's mind?

Immoderately she weeps for Tybalt's death,

And therefore have I little talk of love,

For Venus smiles not in a house of tears.

That she do give her sorrow so much sway,

Which, too much minded by herself alone,

Now do you know the reason of this haste.

I would I knew not why it should be slowed.—

Look, sir, here comes the lady toward my cell.

Now, sir, her father counts it dangerous

And in his wisdom hastes our marriage To stop the inundation of her tears,

May be put from her by society.

FRIAR LAWRENCE, *aside*

My father Capulet will have it so,

Uneven is the course. I like it not.

FTLN 2312

FRIAR LAWRENCE

FRIAR LAWRENCE

PARIS

PARIS

FTLN 2313 FTLN 2314

FTLN 2315

FTLN 2316

FTLN 2317 FTLN 2318 FTLN 2319 FTLN 2320 FTLN 2321 FTLN 2322 FTLN 2323 FTLN 2324 FTLN 2325 FTLN 2326

FTLN 2327 FTLN 2328

Enter Juliet.

177

179	Romeo and Juliet	ACT 4. SC. 1
PARIS		
Happily r	net, my lady and my wife.	
JULIET		
That may	be, sir, when I may be a wife.	
PARIS		
That "ma	y be" must be, love, on Thursday ne	ext.
JULIET		
	st be shall be.	
FRIAR LAWRI	ENCE That's a certain text	
PARIS		
-	a to make confession to this father?	
JULIET	what I should conferr to you	
To answe	r that, I should confess to you.	
	ony to him that you love me	
JULIET	eny to him that you love me.	
	fess to you that I love him.	
PARIS		
	ou, I am sure, that you love me.	
JULIET		
If I do so.	it will be of more price	
	oke behind your back than to your fa	ace.
PARIS		
Poor soul	, thy face is much abused with tears	8.
JULIET		
	have got small victory by that,	
For it was	s bad enough before their spite.	
PARIS		
	ng'st it more than tears with that re	port.
JULIET	1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	
	slander, sir, which is a truth,	
	I spake, I spake it to my face.	
PARIS	is mine and they hast slandered it	
JULIET	is mine, and thou hast slandered it.	
	so, for it is not mine own.—	
It may be	so, for it is not mile own.—	

	181	Romeo and Juliet	ACT 4. SC. 1
349	Are you	at leisure, holy father, now,	
350	•	I come to you at evening Mass?	
	FRIAR LAWR	ENCE	
351	My leisu	re serves me, pensive daughter, now.	
352	My lord,	we must entreat the time alone.	
	PARIS		
353	God shie	ld I should disturb devotion!—	
354	Juliet, on	Thursday early will I rouse you.	
355	Till then,	adieu, and keep this holy kiss.	<i>He exits.</i>
	JULIET		
356	O, shut tl	ne door, and when thou hast done so,	
357	Come we	eep with me, past hope, past care, pas	st help.
	FRIAR LAWR	ENCE	
358	O Juliet,	I already know thy grief.	
359	It strains	me past the compass of my wits.	
360	I hear the	ou must, and nothing may prorogue it	,
361	On Thurs	sday next be married to this County.	
	JULIET		
362		not, friar, that thou hearest of this,	
363		ou tell me how I may prevent it.	
364	•	wisdom thou canst give no help,	
365		but call my resolution wise,	
366	And with	this knife I'll help it presently.	_
		She shows hi	m her knife."
367	•	ed my heart and Romeo's, thou our h	
368	And ere	this hand, by thee to Romeo's sealed,	,
369		the label to another deed,	
370	•	ue heart with treacherous revolt	
371		nother, this shall slay them both.	
372		e out of thy long-experienced time	
373		some present counsel, or, behold,	
374		y extremes and me this bloody knife	
375	-	y the umpire, arbitrating that	
376		e commission of thy years and art	
377		no issue of true honor bring.	
378	Be not so	o long to speak. I long to die	
		nou speak'st speak not of remedy.	

183	Romeo and Juliet	ACT 4. SC. 1
FRIAR LAW	/RENCE	
	aughter, I do spy a kind of hope,	
	craves as desperate an execution	
	is desperate which we would prevent	
	er than to marry County Paris,	
	ast the strength of will to slay thyse	lf.
	it likely thou wilt undertake	;
	g like death to chide away this shame,	
-	p'st with death himself to 'scape from	n it;
	thou darest, I'll give thee remedy.	,
JULIET		
O, bid	me leap, rather than marry Paris,	
From o	ff the battlements of any tower,	
Or wall	k in thievish ways, or bid me lurk	
2 Where	serpents are. Chain me with roaring b	ears,
B Or hide	e me nightly in a charnel house,	
4 O'erco	vered quite with dead men's rattling b	ones,
5 With re	eky shanks and yellow [chapless] sku	ulls.
5 Or bid	me go into a new-made grave	
And hi	de me with a dead man in his shroud	٦
(Things	s that to hear them told have made me	
trem	ole),	
And I v	vill do it without fear or doubt,	
To live	an unstained wife to my sweet love.	
FRIAR LAW	/RENCE	
-	hen. Go home; be merry; give consent	t
	ry Paris. Wednesday is tomorrow.	
	row night look that thou lie alone;	
5 Let not	the Nurse lie with thee in thy chambe	-
Take th		ng out a vial. [¬]
	ou this vial, being then in bed,	
	is distilling liquor drink thou off; presently through all thy veins shall ru	n
-	and drowsy humor; for no pulse	111
	eep his native progress, but surcease.	
	mth, no breath shall testify thou liv	,

	185Romeo and JulietAt	CT 4. SC. 1
FTLN 2412	The roses in thy lips and cheeks shall fade	
FTLN 2413	To [paly] ashes, thy eyes' windows fall	
FTLN 2414	Like death when he shuts up the day of life.	
FTLN 2415	Each part, deprived of supple government,	
FTLN 2416	Shall, stiff and stark and cold, appear like death,	105
FTLN 2417	And in this borrowed likeness of shrunk death	
FTLN 2418	Thou shalt continue two and forty hours	
FTLN 2419	And then awake as from a pleasant sleep.	
FTLN 2420	Now, when the bridegroom in the morning comes	
FTLN 2421	To rouse thee from thy bed, there art thou dead.	110
FTLN 2422	Then, as the manner of our country is,	
FTLN 2423	[In] thy best robes uncovered on the bier	
FTLN 2424	Thou shalt be borne to that same ancient vault	
FTLN 2425	Where all the kindred of the Capulets lie.	
FTLN 2426	In the meantime, against thou shalt awake,	115
FTLN 2427	Shall Romeo by my letters know our drift,	
FTLN 2428	And hither shall he come, and he and I	
FTLN 2429	Will watch thy waking, and that very night	
FTLN 2430	Shall Romeo bear thee hence to Mantua.	
FTLN 2431	And this shall free thee from this present shame,	120
FTLN 2432	If no inconstant toy nor womanish fear	
FTLN 2433	Abate thy valor in the acting it.	
	JULIET	
FTLN 2434	Give me, give me! O, tell not me of fear!	
	FRIAR LAWRENCE, <i>giving Juliet the vial</i>	
FTLN 2435	Hold, get you gone. Be strong and prosperous	
FTLN 2436	In this resolve. I'll send a friar with speed	125
FTLN 2437	To Mantua with my letters to thy lord.	
	JULIET	
FTLN 2438	Love give me strength, and strength shall help	
FTLN 2439	afford.	
FTLN 2440	Farewell, dear father.	
	<i>They</i> exit <i>in different direct</i>	ions. [¬]

187	Romeo and Juliet	ACT 4. SC. 2
	「Scene 27	
Enter	Father Capulet, Mother, Nurse, and S two or three.	Servingmen,
CAPULET		
So mar	ny guests invite as here are writ.	
	One or two of the Se	
		Capulet's list.
	go hire me twenty cunning cooks.	1211 4 6
3 SERVINGM	, , ,	I II try II
	can lick their fingers.	
5 CAPULET 6 SERVINGM	How canst thou try them so?	annat liak
	AN Marry, sir, 'tis an ill cook that ca wn fingers. Therefore he that cannot l	
	ers goes not with me.	ICK IIIS
9 CAPULET	-	ingman exits. [¬]
	all be much unfurnished for this time	0
	is my daughter gone to Friar Lawrence	
	Ay, forsooth.	
CAPULET		
3 Well, h	he may chance to do some good on her	ſ.
	rish self-willed harlotry it is.	
	Enter Juliet.	
NURSE		
5 See wh	ere she comes from shrift with merry	look.
CAPULET		
	ow, my headstrong, where have you b	een
7 gadd	ing?	
JULIET	x1 1 1	
	I have learned me to repent the sin	
	bedient opposition	
-	and your behests, and am enjoined	
	y Lawrence to fall prostrate here	Kneeling.
-	your pardon. Pardon, I beseech you.	
3 Hencef	forward I am ever ruled by you.	

189	Romeo and Juliet	ACT 4. SC. 2
CAPULET		
Send for	the County. Go tell him of this.	
	this knot knit up tomorrow morning.	
JULIET		
I met the	youthful lord at Lawrence' cell	
And gave	him what becomèd love I might,	
Not stepp	ing o'er the bounds of modesty.	
CAPULET		
Why, I ar	n glad on 't. This is well. Stand up.	_
		Juliet rises.
This is as	't should be.—Let me see the Coun	ity.
•	y, go, I say, and fetch him hither.—	
	re God, this reverend holy friar,	
	hole city is much bound to him.	
JULIET		
	ill you go with me into my closet	
-	ne sort such needful ornaments	
•	hink fit to furnish me tomorrow?	
LADY CAPUL		
-	ll Thursday. There is time enough.	
CAPULET	Cowith her We'll to shursh tome	***
Go, nurse	e. Go with her. We'll to church tomo <i>Juliet and th</i>	
LADY CAPUL		e Murse ⁻ exil.
	be short in our provision.	
	near night.	
CAPULET	Tush, I will stir about,	
	nings shall be well, I warrant thee, w	vife
	o Juliet. Help to deck up her.	
	bed tonight. Let me alone.	
	he housewife for this once.—What l	no!—
	all forth. Well, I will walk myself	
•	y Paris, to prepare up him	
	omorrow. My heart is wondrous light	nt
-	s same wayward girl is so reclaimed	

I			
	191	Romeo and Juliet	ACT 4. SC. 3
		Scene 3	
		Enter Juliet and Nurse.	
	JULIET		
FTLN 2490		uttires are best. But, gentle nurse,	
FTLN 2491	•	leave me to myself tonight,	
FTLN 2492		need of many orisons	
FTLN 2493	To move th	he heavens to smile upon my state,	
FTLN 2494	Which, we	ll thou knowest, is cross and full of	f sin.
		Enter 「Lady Capulet.]	
	LADY CAPULE	ſ	
FTLN 2495		you busy, ho? Need you my help?	
	JULIET		
FTLN 2496	No, madan	n, we have culled such necessaries	
FTLN 2497	<i>,</i>	ooveful for our state tomorrow.	
FTLN 2498	So please y	you, let me now be left alone,	
FTLN 2499	And let the	Nurse this night sit up with you,	
FTLN 2500	For I am su	re you have your hands full all	
FTLN 2501	In this so s	udden business.	
FTLN 2502	LADY CAPULE	Good night.	
FTLN 2503	Get thee to	bed and rest, for thou hast need.	_
		<i>Lady Capulet and the</i>	e Nurse [¬] exit.
	JULIET		
FTLN 2504		-God knows when we shall meet a	-
FTLN 2505		nt cold fear thrills through my veir	18
FTLN 2506		t freezes up the heat of life.	
FTLN 2507		m back again to comfort me.—	
FTLN 2508		/hat should she do here?	
FTLN 2509	•	scene I needs must act alone.	
FTLN 2510	Come, vial		out the vial. [¬]
FTLN 2511		s mixture do not work at all?	
FTLN 2512	Shall I be I	narried then tomorrow morning?	out how build
			out her knife
FTLN 2513	No no thi	<i>and puts it down</i> s shall forbid it. Lie thou there.	i deside her."
FTLN 2513 FTLN 2514		be a poison which the Friar	
111112314	w nat 11 ft t	e a poison which the Filat	

	193Romeo and JulietACT 4. SC. 3	
TLN 2515	Subtly hath ministered to have me dead,	
TLN 2516	Lest in this marriage he should be dishonored	
TLN 2517	Because he married me before to Romeo?	
ГLN 2518	I fear it is. And yet methinks it should not,	
TLN 2519	For he hath still been tried a holy man.	
TLN 2520	How if, when I am laid into the tomb,	
TLN 2521	I wake before the time that Romeo	
LN 2522	Come to redeem me? There's a fearful point.	
TLN 2523	Shall I not then be stifled in the vault,	
TLN 2524	To whose foul mouth no healthsome air breathes in,	
FLN 2525	And there die strangled ere my Romeo comes?	
TLN 2526	Or, if I live, is it not very like	
ΓLN 2527	The horrible conceit of death and night,	
TLN 2528	Together with the terror of the place—	
ГLN 2529	As in a vault, an ancient receptacle	
TLN 2530	Where for this many hundred years the bones	
TLN 2531	Of all my buried ancestors are packed;	
TLN 2532	Where bloody Tybalt, yet but green in earth,	
TLN 2533	Lies fest'ring in his shroud; where, as they say,	
TLN 2534	At some hours in the night spirits resort—	
ΓLN 2535	Alack, alack, is it not like that I,	
TLN 2536	So early waking, what with loathsome smells,	
TLN 2537	And shrieks like mandrakes torn out of the earth,	
TLN 2538	That living mortals, hearing them, run mad—	
TLN 2539	O, if I wake, shall I not be distraught,	
TLN 2540	Environed with all these hideous fears,	
TLN 2541	And madly play with my forefathers' joints,	
TLN 2542	And pluck the mangled Tybalt from his shroud,	
TLN 2543	And, in this rage, with some great kinsman's bone,	
TLN 2544	As with a club, dash out my desp'rate brains?	
TLN 2545	O look, methinks I see my cousin's ghost	
TLN 2546	Seeking out Romeo that did spit his body	
TLN 2547	Upon a rapier's point! Stay, Tybalt, stay!	
TLN 2548	Romeo, Romeo! Here's drink. I drink to	
'LN 2549	thee. <i>She drinks and falls upon her bed</i> <i>within the curtains.</i>	
	within the curtains.	

	195Romeo and JulietACT 4. SC. 4
	「Scene 47
	Enter [Lady Capulet] and Nurse.
	LADY CAPULET
'LN 2550	Hold, take these keys, and fetch more spices, nurse.
LN 2551	They call for dates and quinces in the pastry.
	Enter old Capulet.
	CAPULET
LN 2552	Come, stir, stir, stir! The second cock hath crowed.
LN 2553	The curfew bell hath rung. 'Tis three o'clock.—
LN 2554	Look to the baked meats, good Angelica.
N 2555	Spare not for cost.
N 2556	NURSE Go, you cot-quean, go,
N 2557	Get you to bed. Faith, you'll be sick tomorrow
N 2558	For this night's watching.
	CAPULET
LN 2559	No, not a whit. What, I have watched ere now
N 2560	All night for lesser cause, and ne'er been sick. LADY CAPULET
LN 2561	Ay, you have been a mouse-hunt in your time,
LN 2562	But I will watch you from such watching now.
	Lady Capulet and Nurse exit.
	CAPULET
N 2563	A jealous hood, a jealous hood!
	Enter three or four [Servingmen] with spits and logs and baskets.
LN 2564	Now fellow,
LN 2565	What is there?
	FIRST SERVINGMAN
N 2566	Things for the cook, sir, but I know not what.
	CAPULET
N 2567	Make haste, make haste. <i>First Servingman exits.</i>
N 2568	Sirrah, fetch drier logs.
N 2569	Call Peter. He will show thee where they are.
1	

l

I	l			
	197	Romeo and Juliet	ACT 4. SC. 5	
	SECOND SERVI	NGMAN		
FTLN 2570	I have a head	d, sir, that will find out logs		
FTLN 2571	And never tr	ouble Peter for the matter.		
	CAPULET			
FTLN 2572		ell said. A merry whoreson, ha!		
FTLN 2573	Thou shalt b	e loggerhead.	·	
		Second Servi	0	25
FTLN 2574 FTLN 2575	The County	Good faith, 'tis of the bare with music straight	lay.	25
FILN 2575	The County	will be here with music straight,	Play music.	
FTLN 2576	For so he sai	d he would. I hear him near.—	i idy music.	
FTLN 2577		fe! What ho!—What, nurse, I say	7!	
		Enter Nurse.		
FTLN 2578		iliet. Go and trim her up.		20
FTLN 2579	-	hat with Paris. Hie, make haste,		30
FTLN 2580 FTLN 2581		The bridegroom he is come alrea	idy.	
F1LN 2381	Make haste,	I Say.	^C He exits [¬]	
			ПС Слиб.	
		「Scene 57		
		Scole 3		
	NURSE, 「 approd	aching the bed		
FTLN 2582	Mistress! W	hat, mistress! Juliet!—Fast, I war	rant	
FTLN 2583	her, she—			
FTLN 2584	-	why, lady! Fie, you slugabed!		
FTLN 2585	-	say! Madam! Sweetheart! Why,		~
FTLN 2586	-	word?—You take your pennywor	rths	5
FTLN 2587	now. Sleep for a w	weak for the next night I warrant	-	
FTLN 2588 FTLN 2589	-	veek, for the next night, I warrant Paris hath set up his rest	,	
FTLN 2589 FTLN 2590	•	Ill rest but little.—God forgive m	e.	
FTLN 2591	•	imen! How sound is she asleep!	~,	10
FTLN 2592		wake her.—Madam, madam, ma	adam!	- •
FTLN 2593		ounty take you in your bed,		
	• -			

	199Romeo and JulietACT 4. SC. 5	
FTLN 2594	He'll fright you up, i' faith.—Will it not be? <i>She opens the bed's curtains</i> .	
FTLN 2595	What, dressed, and in your clothes, and down	
FTLN 2596	again?	1
FTLN 2597	I must needs wake you. Lady, lady, lady!—	
FTLN 2598	Alas, alas! Help, help! My lady's dead.—	
FTLN 2599	O, weraday, that ever I was born!—	
FTLN 2600	Some aqua vitae, ho!—My lord! My lady!	
	<i>Enter Lady Capulet.</i>	
	LADY CAPULET	
FTLN 2601	What noise is here?	2
FTLN 2602	NURSE O lamentable day!	
	LADY CAPULET	
FTLN 2603	What is the matter?	
FTLN 2604	NURSE Look, look!—O heavy day!	
	LADY CAPULET	
FTLN 2605	O me! O me! My child, my only life,	_
FTLN 2606	Revive, look up, or I will die with thee.	2
FTLN 2607	Help, help! Call help.	
	Enter 「Capulet. ¬	
	CAPULET	
FTLN 2608	For shame, bring Juliet forth. Her lord is come.	
	NURSE	
FTLN 2609	She's dead, deceased. She's dead, alack the day!	
	LADY CAPULET	
FTLN 2610	Alack the day, she's dead, she's dead, she's dead.	
	CAPULET	-
FTLN 2611	Ha, let me see her! Out, alas, she's cold.	3
FTLN 2612	Her blood is settled, and her joints are stiff.	
FTLN 2613	Life and these lips have long been separated.	
FTLN 2614	Death lies on her like an untimely frost	
FTLN 2615	Upon the sweetest flower of all the field. NURSE	
FTLN 2616	O lamentable day!	3
1°1121N 2010	• famentable day:	5

	201 <i>Romeo and Juliet</i> ACT	4. SC. 5
FTLN 2617	LADY CAPULET O woeful time! CAPULET	
FTLN 2618 FTLN 2619	Death, that hath ta'en her hence to make me wail, Ties up my tongue and will not let me speak.	
	Enter Friar ^C Lawrence [¬] and the County ^C Paris, with Musicians. [¬]	1
	FRIAR LAWRENCE	
FTLN 2620	Come, is the bride ready to go to church? CAPULET	
FTLN 2621	Ready to go, but never to return.—	40
FTLN 2622	O son, the night before thy wedding day	
FTLN 2623	Hath Death lain with thy wife. There she lies,	
FTLN 2624	Flower as she was, deflowered by him.	
FTLN 2625	Death is my son-in-law; Death is my heir.	
FTLN 2626	My daughter he hath wedded. I will die	45
FTLN 2627	And leave him all. Life, living, all is Death's.	
	PARIS	
FTLN 2628	Have I thought [long] to see this morning's face,	
FTLN 2629	And doth it give me such a sight as this?	
	LADY CAPULET	
FTLN 2630	Accursed, unhappy, wretched, hateful day!	
FTLN 2631	Most miserable hour that e'er time saw	50
FTLN 2632	In lasting labor of his pilgrimage!	
FTLN 2633	But one, poor one, one poor and loving child,	
FTLN 2634	But one thing to rejoice and solace in,	
FTLN 2635	And cruel death hath catched it from my sight!	
	NURSE	
FTLN 2636	O woe, O woeful, woeful, woeful day!	55
FTLN 2637	Most lamentable day, most woeful day	
FTLN 2638	That ever, ever I did yet behold!	
FTLN 2639	O day, O day, O day, O hateful day!	
FTLN 2640	Never was seen so black a day as this!	
FTLN 2641	O woeful day, O woeful day!	60
	PARIS Described diversed summaries and solid	
FTLN 2642	Beguiled, divorcèd, wrongèd, spited, slain!	

I

	203	Romeo and Juliet	ACT 4. SC. 5
LN 2643	Most det	estable death, by thee beguiled,	
LN 2644		, cruel thee quite overthrown!	
N 2645	•	O life! Not life, but love in death!	
	CAPULET		
N 2646	Despised	l, distressèd, hated, martyred, killed!	
N 2647	-	ortable time, why cam'st thou now	
1 2648		er, murder our solemnity?	
2649		O child! My soul and not my child!	
J 2650		thou! Alack, my child is dead,	
2651		n my child my joys are burièd.	
	FRIAR LAWR		
2652	Peace, he	o, for shame! Confusion's cure lives not	-
1 2653	-	confusions. Heaven and yourself	
2654		in this fair maid. Now heaven hath all,	
2655	-	he better is it for the maid.	
2656	Your par	t in her you could not keep from death,	
2657	-	en keeps his part in eternal life.	
2658		t you sought was her promotion,	
2659		s your heaven she should be advanced;	
2660		p you now, seeing she is advanced	
2661		ne clouds, as high as heaven itself?	
2662		s love you love your child so ill	
2663		run mad, seeing that she is well.	
2664		t well married that lives married long,	
2665		s best married that dies married young.	
2666		our tears, and stick your rosemary	
2667	On this f	air corse, and, as the custom is,	
2668	And in h	er best array, bear her to church,	
2669		gh fond nature bids us all lament,	
2670		re's tears are reason's merriment.	
	CAPULET		
2671	All thing	s that we ordained festival	
2672	-	m their office to black funeral:	
2673	Our instr	uments to melancholy bells,	
2674		ding cheer to a sad burial feast,	
2675		mn hymns to sullen dirges change,	
1			

				I
	205	Romeo and Juliet	ACT 4. SC. 5	
	203			
FTLN 2676		l flowers serve for a buried corse,	9.	5
FTLN 2677		ings change them to the contrary.		
	FRIAR LAWRE			
FTLN 2678		u in, and, madam, go with him,		
FTLN 2679		ir Paris. Everyone prepare		
FTLN 2680		this fair corse unto her grave.	1	00
FTLN 2681		ens do lour upon you for some ill. m no more by crossing their high		00
FTLN 2682	wove the	<i>All but the Nurse and the N</i>		
	FIRST MUSIC		<i>Tusiciuns</i> exil.	
ETIN 2692				
FTLN 2683	NURSE	may put up our pipes and be gone		
FTLN 2684		od fellows, ah, put up, put up,		
FTLN 2685	•	you know, this is a pitiful case.		
11LN 2005	FIRST MUSIC	-		
FTLN 2686		my troth, the case may be amende	d 1	05
11LN 2000	Ay, Oy	my from, the case may be amende	Nurse [¬] exits.	05
			TVUISE EXIIS.	
		Enter 「Peter. ¬		
FTLN 2687	peter Mus	sicians, O musicians, "Heart's eas	• "	
FTLN 2688		s ease." O, an you will have me li		
FTLN 2689	"Heart"			
FTLN 2690	FIRST MUSIC	Why "Heart's ease?"		
FTLN 2691		usicians, because my heart itself	plays "My 1	10
FTLN 2692		full." O, play me some merry dun		
FTLN 2693	comfort		1	
FTLN 2694	FIRST MUSIC	IAN Not a dump, we. 'Tis no ti	me to play	
FTLN 2695	now.			
FTLN 2696	peter You	will not then?	1	15
FTLN 2697	FIRST MUSIC	IAN NO.		
FTLN 2698	peter I wi	ll then give it you soundly.		
FTLN 2699	FIRST MUSIC	IAN What will you give us?		
		money, on my faith, but the gleek.	I will give	
FTLN 2700	PETER NO 1	noney, on my raim, out the greek.		
FTLN 2700 FTLN 2701		minstrel.	-	20
	you the		-	20
FTLN 2701	you the	minstrel.	-	20
FTLN 2701 FTLN 2702	you the	minstrel. Then will I give you the	-	20

	207Romeo and JulietACT 4. SC. 5
'04	PETER Then will I lay the serving-creature's dagger on
'05	your pate. I will carry no crochets. I'll re you, I'll fa
06	you. Do you note me?
07	FIRST MUSICIAN An you <i>re</i> us and <i>fa</i> us, you note us.
08	SECOND MUSICIAN Pray you, put up your dagger and
)9	put out your wit.
10	F _{PETER} Then have at you with my wit. I will dry-beat
11	you with an iron wit, and put up my iron dagger.
2	Answer me like men.
13	<i>Sings.</i> When griping griefs the heart doth wound
14	And doleful dumps the mind oppress,
15	Then music with her silver sound—
16	Why "silver sound"? Why "music with her silver
17	sound"? What say you, Simon Catling?
8	FIRST MUSICIAN Marry, sir, because silver hath a
9	sweet sound.
20	PETER Prates.—What say you, Hugh Rebeck?
21	SECOND MUSICIAN I say "silver sound" because musicians
22	sound for silver.
23	PETER Prates too.—What say you, James Soundpost?
24	THIRD MUSICIAN Faith, I know not what to say.
25	PETER O, I cry you mercy. You are the singer. I will say
26	for you. It is "music with her silver sound" because
27	musicians have no gold for sounding:
28	Sings. Then music with her silver sound
29	<i>With speedy help doth lend redress.</i> <i>He exits.</i>
30	FIRST MUSICIAN What a pestilent knave is this same!
31	SECOND MUSICIAN Hang him, Jack. Come, we'll in
32	here, tarry for the mourners, and stay dinner.
-	<i>They</i> exit.

「Scene 1[¬] Enter Romeo.

	DOMEO	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 2733	If I may trust the flattering truth of sleep,	
FTLN 2734	My dreams presage some joyful news at hand.	
FTLN 2735	My bosom's [lord] sits lightly in his throne,	
FTLN 2736	And all this day an unaccustomed spirit	
FTLN 2737	Lifts me above the ground with cheerful thoughts.	5
FTLN 2738	I dreamt my lady came and found me dead	
FTLN 2739	(Strange dream that gives a dead man leave to	
FTLN 2740	think!)	
FTLN 2741	And breathed such life with kisses in my lips	
FTLN 2742	That I revived and was an emperor.	10
FTLN 2743	Ah me, how sweet is love itself possessed	
FTLN 2744	When but love's shadows are so rich in joy!	
	Enter Romeo's man "Balthasar, in riding boots."	
FTLN 2745	News from Verona!—How now, Balthasar?	
FTLN 2746	Dost thou not bring me letters from the Friar?	
FTLN 2747	How doth my lady? Is my father well?	15
FTLN 2748	How doth my Juliet? That I ask again,	
FTLN 2749	For nothing can be ill if she be well.	
	BALTHASAR	
FTLN 2750	Then she is well and nothing can be ill.	
FTLN 2751	Her body sleeps in Capels' monument,	
FTLN 2752	And her immortal part with angels lives.	20
··· /	211	_0

N 2753 I saw her laid low in her kindred's vault And presently took post to tell it you. O, pardon me for bringing these ill news, N 2755 Since you did leave it for my office, sir. ROMEO Is it e'en so?—Then I deny you, stars!— N 2757 Is it e'en so?—Then I deny you, stars!— N 2758 Thou knowest my lodging. Get me ink and paper, N 2759 And hire post-horses. I will hence tonight. BALTHASAR I do beseech you, sir, have patience. N 2760 Your looks are pale and wild and do import N 2761 Some misadventure. N 2762 ROMEO N 2763 ROMEO N 2764 Leave me, and do the thing I bid thee do. N 2765 Hast thou no letters to me from the Friar? BALTHASAR No, my good lord. N 2764 No, my good lord. N 2765 No my good lord. N 2766 No, my good lord. N 2767 Kell, Juliet, I will lie with thee tonight. N 2768 And hire those horses. I'll be with thee straight. N 2769 Well, Juliet, I will lie with thee tonight. N 2779 Let's see for means. O mischief, thou art swift	
N 2754And presently took post to tell it you.N 2755O, pardon me for bringing these ill news, Since you did leave it for my office, sir. ROMEON 2757Is it e'en so?—Then I deny you, stars!— Thou knowest my lodging. Get me ink and paper, And hire post-horses. I will hence tonight. BALTHASARN 2760I do beseech you, sir, have patience. Your looks are pale and wild and do import Some misadventure.N 2761ROMEO Your looks are pale and wild and do import Some misadventure.N 2762ROMEO Your looks are pale and wild and do import Some misadventure.N 2763ROMEO Tush, thou art deceived.N 2764Leave me, and do the thing I bid thee do. Hast thou no letters to me from the Friar? BALTHASARN 2765No, my good lord. ROMEO No matter. Get thee gone, And hire those horses. I'll be with thee straight.N 2769Well, Juliet, I will lie with thee tonight. Let's see for means. O mischief, thou art swift To enter in the thoughts of desperate men. I do remember an apothecary (And hereabouts he dwells) which late I noted N 2774N 2775Culling of simples. Meager were his looks. Sharp misery had worn him to the bones. And in his needy shop a tortoise hung, An alligator stuffed, and other skins O fill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves,	Romeo and Juliet ACT 5. SC.
 And presently took post to tell it you. O, pardon me for bringing these ill news, Since you did leave it for my office, sir. ROMEO Is it e'en so?—Then I deny you, stars!— Thou knowest my lodging. Get me ink and paper, And hire post-horses. I will hence tonight. BALTHASAR I do beseech you, sir, have patience. Your looks are pale and wild and do import Some misadventure. ROMEO Tush, thou art deceived. Leave me, and do the thing I bid thee do. Hast thou no letters to me from the Friar? BALTHASAR No, my good lord. ROMEO No matter. Get thee gone, And hire those horses. I'll be with thee straight. <i>Faalthasar</i> exits Well, Juliet, I will lie with thee tonight. Let's see for means. O mischief, thou art swift To enter in the thoughts of desperate men. I do remember an apothecary (And hereabouts he dwells) which late I noted In tattered weeds, with overwhelming brows, Culling of simples. Meager were his looks. Sharp misery had worn him to the bones. And in his needy shop a tortoise hung, An alligator stuffed, and other skins Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves, 	low in her kindred's vault
N 2755 O, pardon me for bringing these ill news, N 2756 Since you did leave it for my office, sir. ROMEO Is it e'en so?—Then I deny you, stars!— N 2757 Is it e'en so?—Then I deny you, stars!— N 2758 Thou knowest my lodging. Get me ink and paper, N 2759 And hire post-horses. I will hence tonight. BALTHASAR I do beseech you, sir, have patience. N 2760 I do beseech you, sir, have patience. N 2761 Your looks are pale and wild and do import Some misadventure. Some misadventure. N 2762 Some misadventure. N 2763 ROMEO Tush, thou art deceived. Leave me, and do the thing I bid thee do. Hast thou no letters to me from the Friar? BALTHASAR No, my good lord. ROMEO N 2766 No, my good lord. <i>Balthasar</i> N 2767 ROMEO No matter. Get thee gone, N 2768 And hire those horses. I'll be with thee straight. <i>Balthasar</i> N 2770 Let's see for means. O mischief, thou art swift To enter in the thoughts of desperate men. N 2771 Lot remember an apothecary (And hereabouts he dwells) which late I noted	
N 2756 Since you did leave it for my office, sir. ROMEO N 2757 Is it e'en so?—Then I deny you, stars!— N 2758 Thou knowest my lodging. Get me ink and paper, N 2759 And hire post-horses. I will hence tonight. BALTHASAR BALTHASAR N 2760 I do beseech you, sir, have patience. N 2761 Your looks are pale and wild and do import N 2762 Some misadventure. N 2763 ROMEO N 2764 Leave me, and do the thing I bid thee do. N 2765 Hast thou no letters to me from the Friar? BALTHASAR No my good lord. N 2767 ROMEO No matter. Get thee gone, N 2768 And hire those horses. I'll be with thee straight. "Balthasar" exits N 2769 Well, Juliet, I will lie with thee tonight. N 2770 Let's see for means. O mischief, thou art swift N 2771 To enter in the thoughts of desperate men. N 2772 I do remember an apothecary N 2773 (And hereabouts he dwells) which late I noted N 2774 In tattered weeds, with overwhelming brows, N 2775 Culling of simples. Meager were	- ·
ROMEON 2757Is it e'en so?—Then I deny you, stars!—N 2758Thou knowest my lodging. Get me ink and paper,N 2759And hire post-horses. I will hence tonight.BALTHASARBALTHASARN 2760I do beseech you, sir, have patience.N 2761Your looks are pale and wild and do importN 2762Some misadventure.N 2763ROMEON 2764Leave me, and do the thing I bid thee do.N 2765Hast thou no letters to me from the Friar?BALTHASARNo, my good lord.N 2766No, my good lord.N 2767ROMEON 2768And hire those horses. I'll be with thee straight.N 2769Well, Juliet, I will lie with thee tonight.N 2770Let's see for means. O mischief, thou art swiftN 2771To enter in the thoughts of desperate men.N 2772I do remember an apothecaryN 2773(And hereabouts he dwells) which late I notedN 2774In tattered weeds, with overwhelming brows,N 2775Culling of simples. Meager were his looks.N 2776Sharp misery had worn him to the bones.N 2777And in his needy shop a tortoise hung,N 2778An alligator stuffed, and other skinsN 2779Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves,	
N 2757Is it e'en so?—Then I deny you, stars!— Thou knowest my lodging. Get me ink and paper, And hire post-horses. I will hence tonight.N 2758BALTHASARN 2760I do beseech you, sir, have patience. Your looks are pale and wild and do import Some misadventure.N 2761Your looks are pale and wild and do import Some misadventure.N 2762ROMEON 2763ROMEON 2764Leave me, and do the thing I bid thee do. Hast thou no letters to me from the Friar? BALTHASARN 2765No, my good lord. ROMEON 2766No, my good lord. No matter. Get thee gone, And hire those horses. I'll be with thee straight. <i>Balthasar</i> exitsN 2769Well, Juliet, I will lie with thee tonight. Let's see for means. O mischief, thou art swift To enter in the thoughts of desperate men. I do remember an apothecary (And hereabouts he dwells) which late I noted In tattered weeds, with overwhelming brows, Culling of simples. Meager were his looks.N 2776Sharp misery had worn him to the bones. N 2777N 2777And in his needy shop a tortoise hung, An alligator stuffed, and other skins Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves,	reave it for my office, sit.
A2758Thou knowest my lodging. Get me ink and paper, And hire post-horses. I will hence tonight.BALTHASARI do beseech you, sir, have patience.42760I do beseech you, sir, have patience.42761Your looks are pale and wild and do import Some misadventure.42762ROMEO42763ROMEO42764Leave me, and do the thing I bid thee do.42765Hast thou no letters to me from the Friar?BALTHASAR42766No, my good lord.42767ROMEOROMEONo matter. Get thee gone, And hire those horses. I'll be with thee straight.42768Well, Juliet, I will lie with thee tonight. Let's see for means. O mischief, thou art swift To enter in the thoughts of desperate men.42770I do remember an apothecary (And hereabouts he dwells) which late I noted In tattered weeds, with overwhelming brows, Culling of simples. Meager were his looks.42776Sharp misery had worn him to the bones.42777An alligator stuffed, and other skins Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves,	—Then I deny you stars!—
N 2759And hire post-horses. I will hence tonight.BALTHASARN 2760I do beseech you, sir, have patience.Your looks are pale and wild and do importSome misadventure.N 2761N 2762N 2763ROMEOTush, thou art deceived.Leave me, and do the thing I bid thee do.N 2764Leave me, and do the thing I bid thee do.N 2765Hast thou no letters to me from the Friar?BALTHASARN 2766N 0, my good lord.ROMEON 2767N 2768And hire those horses. I'll be with thee straight.Some reserverSalthasar [¬] exitsWell, Juliet, I will lie with thee tonight.N 2779Let's see for means. O mischief, thou art swiftTo enter in the thoughts of desperate men.N 2772I do remember an apothecaryN 2773(And hereabouts he dwells) which late I notedN 2775N 2775Sharp misery had worn him to the bones.N 2777And in his needy shop a tortoise hung,N 2778An alligator stuffed, and other skinsN 2779Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves,	
BALTHASAR42760I do beseech you, sir, have patience.42761Your looks are pale and wild and do import42762Some misadventure.42763ROMEOTush, thou art deceived.42764Leave me, and do the thing I bid thee do.42765Hast thou no letters to me from the Friar?BALTHASARBALTHASAR42766No, my good lord.42767ROMEO42768And hire those horses. I'll be with thee straight.42769Well, Juliet, I will lie with thee tonight.42770Let's see for means. O mischief, thou art swift42771To enter in the thoughts of desperate men.42772I do remember an apothecary42773(And hereabouts he dwells) which late I noted42774In tattered weeds, with overwhelming brows,42775Culling of simples. Meager were his looks.42776Sharp misery had worn him to the bones.42777And in his needy shop a tortoise hung,42778An alligator stuffed, and other skins42779Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves,	
42760I do beseech you, sir, have patience.42761Your looks are pale and wild and do import42762Some misadventure.42763ROMEOTush, thou art deceived.42764Leave me, and do the thing I bid thee do.42765Hast thou no letters to me from the Friar?BALTHASARNo, my good lord.42766ROMEONo matter. Get thee gone,42767ROMEONo matter. Get thee gone,42768And hire those horses. I'll be with thee straight.42770Let's see for means. O mischief, thou art swift42771To enter in the thoughts of desperate men.42772I do remember an apothecary42773(And hereabouts he dwells) which late I noted42774In tattered weeds, with overwhelming brows,42775Culling of simples. Meager were his looks.42776Sharp misery had worn him to the bones.42777An alligator stuffed, and other skins42778An alligator stuffed, and other skins42779Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves,	, horses. I will hence tonight.
 Y2761 Your looks are pale and wild and do import Some misadventure. ROMEO Tush, thou art deceived. Leave me, and do the thing I bid thee do. Hast thou no letters to me from the Friar? BALTHASAR No, my good lord. ROMEO No matter. Get thee gone, And hire those horses. I'll be with thee straight. <i>Balthasar</i> exits Well, Juliet, I will lie with thee tonight. Let's see for means. O mischief, thou art swift To enter in the thoughts of desperate men. I do remember an apothecary (And hereabouts he dwells) which late I noted In tattered weeds, with overwhelming brows, Culling of simples. Meager were his looks. Sharp misery had worn him to the bones. And in his needy shop a tortoise hung, An alligator stuffed, and other skins Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves, 	you sir have natience
N 2762Some misadventure.N 2763ROMEOTush, thou art deceived.N 2764Leave me, and do the thing I bid thee do.N 2764Hast thou no letters to me from the Friar?BALTHASARN 2766No, my good lord.N 2767ROMEON 2768And hire those horses. I'll be with thee straight.N 2769Well, Juliet, I will lie with thee tonight.Let's see for means. O mischief, thou art swiftN 2770I do remember an apothecaryN 2771I do remember an apothecaryN 2772(And hereabouts he dwells) which late I notedN 2774In tattered weeds, with overwhelming brows,N 2775Culling of simples. Meager were his looks.N 2776Sharp misery had worn him to the bones.N 2777And in his needy shop a tortoise hung,N 2778An alligator stuffed, and other skinsN 2779Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves,	
N 2763ROMEOTush, thou art deceived.N 2764Leave me, and do the thing I bid thee do.N 2765Hast thou no letters to me from the Friar?BALTHASARN 2766No, my good lord.N 2767ROMEON 2768And hire those horses. I'll be with thee straight.N 2769Well, Juliet, I will lie with thee tonight.N 2770Let's see for means. O mischief, thou art swiftN 2771To enter in the thoughts of desperate men.N 2772I do remember an apothecaryN 2773(And hereabouts he dwells) which late I notedN 2774In tattered weeds, with overwhelming brows,N 2775Culling of simples. Meager were his looks.N 2776Sharp misery had worn him to the bones.N 2777And in his needy shop a tortoise hung,N 2778An alligator stuffed, and other skinsN 2779Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves,	
 Leave me, and do the thing I bid thee do. Hast thou no letters to me from the Friar? BALTHASAR N0, my good lord. ROMEO No matter. Get thee gone, And hire those horses. I'll be with thee straight. <i>Balthasar</i> exits Well, Juliet, I will lie with thee tonight. Let's see for means. O mischief, thou art swift To enter in the thoughts of desperate men. I do remember an apothecary (And hereabouts he dwells) which late I noted In tattered weeds, with overwhelming brows, Culling of simples. Meager were his looks. N 2776 Sharp misery had worn him to the bones. And in his needy shop a tortoise hung, N 2778 An alligator stuffed, and other skins N 2779 	
 Hast thou no letters to me from the Friar? BALTHASAR N0, my good lord. ROMEO No matter. Get thee gone, And hire those horses. I'll be with thee straight. <i>FBalthasar</i> exits Well, Juliet, I will lie with thee tonight. Let's see for means. O mischief, thou art swift To enter in the thoughts of desperate men. I do remember an apothecary (And hereabouts he dwells) which late I noted In tattered weeds, with overwhelming brows, Culling of simples. Meager were his looks. Sharp misery had worn him to the bones. And in his needy shop a tortoise hung, An alligator stuffed, and other skins Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves, 	·
 BALTHASAR No, my good lord. ROMEO No matter. Get thee gone, And hire those horses. I'll be with thee straight. <i>Balthasar</i> exits Well, Juliet, I will lie with thee tonight. Let's see for means. O mischief, thou art swift To enter in the thoughts of desperate men. I do remember an apothecary (And hereabouts he dwells) which late I noted In tattered weeds, with overwhelming brows, Culling of simples. Meager were his looks. Sharp misery had worn him to the bones. And in his needy shop a tortoise hung, An alligator stuffed, and other skins Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves, 	
 ROMEO No matter. Get thee gone, And hire those horses. I'll be with thee straight. <i>Balthasar</i> exits Well, Juliet, I will lie with thee tonight. Let's see for means. O mischief, thou art swift To enter in the thoughts of desperate men. I do remember an apothecary N 2772 (And hereabouts he dwells) which late I noted In tattered weeds, with overwhelming brows, Culling of simples. Meager were his looks. N 2775 Sharp misery had worn him to the bones. And in his needy shop a tortoise hung, An alligator stuffed, and other skins N 2779 Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves, 	
 ROMEO No matter. Get thee gone, And hire those horses. I'll be with thee straight. <i>Balthasar</i> exits Well, Juliet, I will lie with thee tonight. Let's see for means. O mischief, thou art swift To enter in the thoughts of desperate men. I do remember an apothecary (And hereabouts he dwells) which late I noted In tattered weeds, with overwhelming brows, Culling of simples. Meager were his looks. Sharp misery had worn him to the bones. And in his needy shop a tortoise hung, An alligator stuffed, and other skins Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves, 	lord.
 And hire those horses. I'll be with thee straight. <i>Balthasar</i> exits Well, Juliet, I will lie with thee tonight. Let's see for means. O mischief, thou art swift To enter in the thoughts of desperate men. I do remember an apothecary (And hereabouts he dwells) which late I noted In tattered weeds, with overwhelming brows, Culling of simples. Meager were his looks. Sharp misery had worn him to the bones. And in his needy shop a tortoise hung, An alligator stuffed, and other skins Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves, 	
 Balthasar exits Well, Juliet, I will lie with thee tonight. Let's see for means. O mischief, thou art swift To enter in the thoughts of desperate men. I do remember an apothecary (And hereabouts he dwells) which late I noted In tattered weeds, with overwhelming brows, Culling of simples. Meager were his looks. Sharp misery had worn him to the bones. And in his needy shop a tortoise hung, An alligator stuffed, and other skins Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves, 	-
 Let's see for means. O mischief, thou art swift To enter in the thoughts of desperate men. I do remember an apothecary (And hereabouts he dwells) which late I noted In tattered weeds, with overwhelming brows, Culling of simples. Meager were his looks. Sharp misery had worn him to the bones. And in his needy shop a tortoise hung, An alligator stuffed, and other skins Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves, 	[Balthasar] exits.
 Let's see for means. O mischief, thou art swift To enter in the thoughts of desperate men. I do remember an apothecary (And hereabouts he dwells) which late I noted In tattered weeds, with overwhelming brows, Culling of simples. Meager were his looks. Sharp misery had worn him to the bones. And in his needy shop a tortoise hung, And in his needy shop a tortoise hung, Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves, 	will lie with thee tonight.
 N 2771 To enter in the thoughts of desperate men. I do remember an apothecary N 2773 (And hereabouts he dwells) which late I noted N 2774 In tattered weeds, with overwhelming brows, N 2775 Culling of simples. Meager were his looks. N 2776 Sharp misery had worn him to the bones. N 2777 And in his needy shop a tortoise hung, N 2778 An alligator stuffed, and other skins N 2779 Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves, 	-
N 2772I do remember an apothecaryN 2773(And hereabouts he dwells) which late I notedN 2774In tattered weeds, with overwhelming brows,N 2775Culling of simples. Meager were his looks.N 2776Sharp misery had worn him to the bones.N 2777And in his needy shop a tortoise hung,N 2778An alligator stuffed, and other skinsN 2779Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves,	-
 (And hereabouts he dwells) which late I noted N 2773 (And hereabouts he dwells) which late I noted In tattered weeds, with overwhelming brows, Culling of simples. Meager were his looks. N 2775 Sharp misery had worn him to the bones. N 2777 And in his needy shop a tortoise hung, N 2778 An alligator stuffed, and other skins N 2779 Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves, 	
N 2775Culling of simples. Meager were his looks.N 2776Sharp misery had worn him to the bones.N 2777And in his needy shop a tortoise hung,N 2778An alligator stuffed, and other skinsN 2779Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves,	1 2
N 2775Culling of simples. Meager were his looks.N 2776Sharp misery had worn him to the bones.N 2777And in his needy shop a tortoise hung,N 2778An alligator stuffed, and other skinsN 2779Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves,	
 Sharp misery had worn him to the bones. And in his needy shop a tortoise hung, An alligator stuffed, and other skins Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves, 	-
N 2777And in his needy shop a tortoise hung,N 2778An alligator stuffed, and other skinsN 2779Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves,	
An alligator stuffed, and other skins Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves,	
N 2779 Of ill-shaped fishes; and about his shelves,	
· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
N 2780 A beggarly account of empty boxes,	
Green earthen pots, bladders, and musty seeds,	n pots, bladders, and musty seeds,
Remnants of packthread, and old cakes of roses	
Were thinly scattered to make up a show.	-
Noting this penury, to myself I said	enury to myself I said

	215 <i>Romeo and Juliet</i> ACT 5.	SC. 1
FTLN 2785	"An if a man did need a poison now,	
FTLN 2785 FTLN 2786	Whose sale is present death in Mantua,	
FTLN 2787	Here lives a caitiff wretch would sell it him."	
FTLN 2788	O, this same thought did but forerun my need,	
FTLN 2789	And this same needy man must sell it me.	
FTLN 2790	As I remember, this should be the house.	
FTLN 2791	Being holiday, the beggar's shop is shut.—	
FTLN 2792	What ho, Apothecary!	
	<i>Enter Apothecary</i> .	
FTLN 2793	APOTHECARY Who calls so loud?	
FTLN 2794	ROMEO Come hither, man. I see that thou art poor. <i>He offers money</i>	, л
FTLN 2795	Hold, there is forty ducats. Let me have	
FTLN 2796	A dram of poison, such soon-speeding gear	
FTLN 2797	As will disperse itself through all the veins,	
FTLN 2798	That the life-weary taker may fall dead,	
FTLN 2799	And that the trunk may be discharged of breath	
FTLN 2800	As violently as hasty powder fired	
FTLN 2801	Doth hurry from the fatal cannon's womb.	
	APOTHECARY	
FTLN 2802	Such mortal drugs I have, but Mantua's law	
FTLN 2803	Is death to any he that utters them.	
	ROMEO	
FTLN 2804	Art thou so bare and full of wretchedness,	
FTLN 2805	And fearest to die? Famine is in thy cheeks,	
FTLN 2806	Need and oppression starveth in thy eyes,	
FTLN 2807	Contempt and beggary hangs upon thy back.	
FTLN 2808	The world is not thy friend, nor the world's law.	
FTLN 2809	The world affords no law to make thee rich.	
FTLN 2810	Then be not poor, but break it, and take this. APOTHECARY	
FTLN 2811	My poverty, but not my will, consents.	
112112011	ROMEO	
FTLN 2812	I pay thy poverty and not thy will.	
	i puj uli povorty ulu liot uli will.	

	217 <i>Romeo and Juliet</i> ACT 5. SC. 2
	APOTHECARY, <i>giving him the poison</i>
V 2813	Put this in any liquid thing you will
N 2814	And drink it off, and if you had the strength
N 2815	Of twenty men, it would dispatch you straight.
	ROMEO, <i>[handing him the money]</i>
2816	There is thy gold, worse poison to men's souls,
2817	Doing more murder in this loathsome world
2818	Than these poor compounds that thou mayst not
2819	sell.
2820	I sell thee poison; thou hast sold me none.
2821	Farewell, buy food, and get thyself in flesh.
	[Apothecary exits.]
2822	Come, cordial and not poison, go with me
823	To Juliet's grave, for there must I use thee.
	The exits.
	[Scene 2]
	Enter Friar John.
	FRIAR JOHN
2824	Holy Franciscan friar, brother, ho!
	Enter 「Friar Lawrence.
	FRIAR LAWRENCE
2825	This same should be the voice of Friar John.—
2826	Welcome from Mantua. What says Romeo?
2827	Or, if his mind be writ, give me his letter.
	FRIAR JOHN
2828	Going to find a barefoot brother out,
2829	One of our order, to associate me,
2830	Here in this city visiting the sick,
2831	And finding him, the searchers of the town,
2832 2833	Suspecting that we both were in a house Where the infectious pestilence did raign
833	Where the infectious pestilence did reign, Sealed up the doors and would not let us forth,
334 335	So that my speed to Mantua there was stayed.
5	so that my speed to Mantua there was stayed.

FRIAR LAWRENCE Who bare my letter, then, to FRIAR JOHN	
-	
FRIAR JOHN	Romeo?
I could not send it—here it i	is again—
	<i>Returning the letter.</i>
Nor get a messenger to bring	-
So fearful were they of infe	ction.
FRIAR LAWRENCE	
Unhappy fortune! By my br	
The letter was not nice but f	—
Of dear import, and the negl	-
May do much danger. Friar	-
Get me an iron crow and bri	ing it straight
Unto my cell.	
FRIAR JOHN	
Brother, I'll go and bring it FRIAR LAWRENCE	thee. <i>He exits.</i>
Now must I to the monumer	ntalana
Within this three hours will	
She will beshrew me much	
Hath had no notice of these	
But I will write again to Ma	
And keep her at my cell till	
Poor living corse, closed in	
	He exits.
Sce	ene 3 [¬]
Enter Paris	and his Page.
PARIS	
Give me thy torch, boy. Her	
Yet put it out, for I would no	
Under yond yew trees lay	
Holding thy ear close to the	-
So shall no foot upon the ch (Being loose, unfirm, with d	-

FTLN 2860But thou shalt hear it.FTLN 2861As signal that thou hearFTLN 2862Give me those flowerPAGE, 「aside」FTLN 2863I am almost afraid toFTLN 2864Here in the churchyarPARIS, 「scattering flower	earest something approach. rs. Do as I bid thee. Go. stand alone rd. Yet I will adventure. <i>[He moves away from Paris.]</i> overs thy bridal bed I strew s dust and stones!)
FTLN 2861As signal that thou he Give me those flower PAGE, 「asideFTLN 2863I am almost afraid to Here in the churchyanFTLN 2864PARIS, 「scattering flower Sweet flower, with fl (O woe, thy canopy is	earest something approach. rs. Do as I bid thee. Go. stand alone rd. Yet I will adventure. <i>[He moves away from Paris.]</i> overs thy bridal bed I strew s dust and stones!)
STLN 2861As signal that thou he Give me those flower PAGE, <i>「aside</i>]STLN 2863I am almost afraid to Here in the churchyanFTLN 2864PARIS, <i>「scattering flower</i> Sweet flower, with fl (O woe, thy canopy is	earest something approach. rs. Do as I bid thee. Go. stand alone rd. Yet I will adventure. <i>[He moves away from Paris.]</i> overs thy bridal bed I strew s dust and stones!)
FTLN 2862Give me those flower PAGE, 「asideFTLN 2863I am almost afraid to Here in the churchyanFTLN 2864PARIS, 「scattering flower Sweet flower, with flag (O woe, thy canopy in	rs. Do as I bid thee. Go. stand alone rd. Yet I will adventure. <i>[He moves away from Paris.]</i> lowers thy bridal bed I strew s dust and stones!)
PAGE, 「asideFTLN 2863I am almost afraid to Here in the churchyanFTLN 2864PARIS, 「scattering flowerFTLN 2865Sweet flower, with flower, with flower, with flower, thy canopy is	stand alone rd. Yet I will adventure. <i>He moves away from Paris.</i> owers thy bridal bed I strew s dust and stones!)
TTLN 2863I am almost afraid to Here in the churchyanPARIS, <i>Scattering flower</i> Sweet flower, with flower, with flower, thy canopy is	rd. Yet I will adventure. <i>He moves away from Paris.</i> wers thy bridal bed I strew s dust and stones!)
TLN 2864 Here in the churchyan PARIS, <i>Scattering flower</i> Sweet flower, with flower, with flower, thy canopy in	rd. Yet I will adventure. <i>He moves away from Paris.</i> wers thy bridal bed I strew s dust and stones!)
PARIS, <i>Scattering flower</i> Sweet flower, with flower, thy canopy is	<i>He moves away from Paris.</i> lowers thy bridal bed I strew s dust and stones!)
FTLN 2865Sweet flower, with flowFTLN 2866(O woe, thy canopy is	owers thy bridal bed I strew s dust and stones!)
FTLN 2865Sweet flower, with flowFTLN 2866(O woe, thy canopy is	owers thy bridal bed I strew s dust and stones!)
ETLN 2866 (O woe, thy canopy is	s dust and stones!)
	,
	ater nightly I will dew.
FTLN 2868 Or, wanting that, with	h tears distilled by moans.
The obsequies that I	2
FTLN 2870 Nightly shall be to str	rew thy grave and weep.
	Page [¬] whistles.
TTLN 2871 The boy gives warning	ng something doth approach.
What cursed foot war	nders this way tonight,
TLN 2873 To cross my obsequie	es and true love's rite?
FTLN 2874 What, with a torch? M	Muffle me, night, awhile.
	<i>He steps aside</i> .
Enter Ro	omeo and 「Balthasar.]
ROMEO	
Give me that mattock	and the wrenching iron.
FTLN 2876 Hold, take this letter.	Early in the morning
FTLN 2877See thou deliver it to	my lord and father.
Give me the light. Up	pon thy life I charge thee,
FTLN 2879Whate'er thou heares	st or seest, stand all aloof
And do not interrupt	•
Why I descend into the second secon	
Is partly to behold my	
-	ence from her dead finger
A precious ring, a rin	-
	Therefore hence, begone.
But, if thou, jealous,	•••
In what I farther shall	l intend to do,

223 Romeo and Juliet ACT 5. SC. 3 By heaven, I will tear thee joint by joint And strew this hungry churchyard with thy limbs. The time and my intents are savage-wild, More fierce and more inexorable far Than empty tigers or the roaring sea. "BALTHASAR" I will be gone, sir, and not trouble you. ROMEO So shalt thou show me friendship. Take thou that. <i>Giving money.</i> Live and be prosperous, and farewell, good fellow.
And strew this hungry churchyard with thy limbs. The time and my intents are savage-wild, More fierce and more inexorable far Than empty tigers or the roaring sea. "BALTHASAR" I will be gone, sir, and not trouble you. ROMEO So shalt thou show me friendship. Take thou that. <i>Giving money.</i> Live and be prosperous, and farewell, good fellow.
And strew this hungry churchyard with thy limbs. The time and my intents are savage-wild, More fierce and more inexorable far Than empty tigers or the roaring sea. "BALTHASAR" I will be gone, sir, and not trouble you. ROMEO So shalt thou show me friendship. Take thou that. <i>Giving money.</i> Live and be prosperous, and farewell, good fellow.
The time and my intents are savage-wild, More fierce and more inexorable far Than empty tigers or the roaring sea. BALTHASAR I will be gone, sir, and not trouble you. ROMEO So shalt thou show me friendship. Take thou that. <i>Giving money</i> . Live and be prosperous, and farewell, good fellow.
More fierce and more inexorable far Than empty tigers or the roaring sea. ^{TBALTHASAR} I will be gone, sir, and not trouble you. ROMEO So shalt thou show me friendship. Take thou that. <i>Giving money</i> . Live and be prosperous, and farewell, good fellow.
BALTHASAR I will be gone, sir, and not trouble you. ROMEO So shalt thou show me friendship. Take thou that. <i>Giving money</i> . Live and be prosperous, and farewell, good fellow.
BALTHASAR I will be gone, sir, and not trouble you. ROMEO So shalt thou show me friendship. Take thou that. <i>Giving money</i> . Live and be prosperous, and farewell, good fellow.
ROMEO So shalt thou show me friendship. Take thou that. <i>Giving money</i> . Live and be prosperous, and farewell, good fellow.
ROMEO So shalt thou show me friendship. Take thou that. <i>Giving money</i> . Live and be prosperous, and farewell, good fellow.
<i>Giving money</i> . Live and be prosperous, and farewell, good fellow.
Live and be prosperous, and farewell, good fellow.
For all this same, I'll hide me hereabout.
His looks I fear, and his intents I doubt.
<i>"He steps aside.</i> "
ROMEO, <i>[beginning to force open the tomb]</i>
Thou detestable maw, thou womb of death,
Gorged with the dearest morsel of the earth,
Thus I enforce thy rotten jaws to open,
And in despite I'll cram thee with more food.
PARIS
This is that banished haughty Montague
That murdered my love's cousin, with which grief
It is supposed the fair creature died,
And here is come to do some villainous shame
To the dead bodies. I will apprehend him.
Stepping forward.
Stop thy unhallowed toil, vile Montague.
Can vengeance be pursued further than death?
Condemnèd villain, I do apprehend thee.
Obey and go with me, for thou must die.
ROMEO
I must indeed, and therefore came I hither.
Good gentle youth, tempt not a desp'rate man.
Fly hence and leave me. Think upon these gone.
Let them affright thee. I beseech thee, youth,

	225Romeo and JulietACT 5. SC. 3
FTLN 2915	Put not another sin upon my head
FTLN 2916	By urging me to fury. O, begone!
FTLN 2917	By heaven, I love thee better than myself,
FTLN 2918	For I come hither armed against myself.
FTLN 2919	Stay not, begone, live, and hereafter say
FTLN 2920	A madman's mercy bid thee run away.
	PARIS
FTLN 2921	I do defy thy commination
FTLN 2922	And apprehend thee for a felon here.
	ROMEO
FTLN 2923	Wilt thou provoke me? Then have at thee, boy!
	<i>They draw and fight.</i>
	PAGE
FTLN 2924	O Lord, they fight! I will go call the watch.
	<i>He exits.</i>
	PARIS
FTLN 2925	O, I am slain! If thou be merciful,
FTLN 2926	Open the tomb; lay me with Juliet. <i>He dies</i> .
	ROMEO
FTLN 2927	In faith, I will.—Let me peruse this face.
FTLN 2928	Mercutio's kinsman, noble County Paris!
FTLN 2929	What said my man when my betossed soul
FTLN 2930	Did not attend him as we rode? I think
FTLN 2931	He told me Paris should have married Juliet.
FTLN 2932	Said he not so? Or did I dream it so?
FTLN 2933	Or am I mad, hearing him talk of Juliet,
FTLN 2934	To think it was so?—O, give me thy hand,
FTLN 2935	One writ with me in sour misfortune's book!
FTLN 2936	I'll bury thee in a triumphant grave.—
	<i>He opens the tomb</i> .
FTLN 2937	A grave? O, no. A lantern, slaughtered youth,
FTLN 2938	For here lies Juliet, and her beauty makes
FTLN 2939	This vault a feasting presence full of light.—
FTLN 2940	Death, lie thou there, by a dead man interred.
	Laying Paris in the tomb.
	How oft when men are at the point of death

	227 Romeo and Juliet ACT 5. SC. 3	
FTLN 2942	Have they been merry, which their keepers call	0(
FTLN 2943	A light'ning before death! O, how may I	9(
FTLN 2944	Call this a light'ning?—O my love, my wife,	
FTLN 2945	Death, that hath sucked the honey of thy breath,	
FTLN 2946	Hath had no power yet upon thy beauty.	
FTLN 2947	Thou art not conquered. Beauty's ensign yet	
FTLN 2948	Is crimson in thy lips and in thy cheeks,	95
FTLN 2949	And death's pale flag is not advanced there.—	
FTLN 2950	Tybalt, liest thou there in thy bloody sheet?	
FTLN 2951	O, what more favor can I do to thee	
FTLN 2952	Than with that hand that cut thy youth in twain	
FTLN 2953	To sunder his that was thine enemy?	10
FTLN 2954	Forgive me, cousin.—Ah, dear Juliet,	
FTLN 2955	Why art thou yet so fair? Shall I believe	
FTLN 2956	That unsubstantial death is amorous,	
FTLN 2957	And that the lean abhorred monster keeps	
FTLN 2958	Thee here in dark to be his paramour?	10
FTLN 2959	For fear of that I still will stay with thee	
FTLN 2960	And never from this palace of dim night	
FTLN 2961	Depart again. Here, here will I remain	
FTLN 2962	With worms that are thy chambermaids. O, here	
FTLN 2963	Will I set up my everlasting rest	11
FTLN 2964	And shake the yoke of inauspicious stars	11
FTLN 2965	From this world-wearied flesh! Eyes, look your last.	
FTLN 2965 FTLN 2966	Arms, take your last embrace. And, lips, O, you	
FTLN 2966 FTLN 2967	The doors of breath, seal with a righteous kiss	
	A dateless bargain to engrossing death.	11
FTLN 2968		11
	Kissing Juliet.	
FTLN 2969	Come, bitter conduct, come, unsavory guide!	
FTLN 2970	Thou desperate pilot, now at once run on	
FTLN 2971	The dashing rocks thy seasick weary bark!	
FTLN 2972	Here's to my love. <i>Drinking</i> . O true apothecary,	
FTLN 2973	Thy drugs are quick. Thus with a kiss I die.	12
	[He dies.]	

Enter Friar [[]Lawrence[]] with lantern, crow, and spade.

	229	Romeo and Juliet	ACT 5. SC. 3
	FRIAR LAWRE	NCE	
Ļ	Saint Fran	cis be my speed! How oft toni	ight
	Have my o	old feet stumbled at graves!—	Who's there?
	BALTHASAR	1	
	Here's one	e, a friend, and one that knows	s you well.
	FRIAR LAWRE		
	-	pon you. Tell me, good my fri	
		h is yond that vainly lends his	-
	-	and eyeless skulls? As I discer	n,
		in the Capels' monument.	
	BALTHASAR		
		holy sir, and there's my master	er,
	One that y		
	BALTHASAR		
	FRIAR LAWRE		
		hath he been there?	
	BALTHASAR		an hour
	FRIAR LAWRE		un nour.
		ne to the vault.	
	BALTHASAR		
		r knows not but I am gone hen	ce.
	•	ally did menace me with death	
		y to look on his intents.	
	FRIAR LAWRE	-	
	Stay, then	. I'll go alone. Fear comes upo	on me.
	O, much I	fear some ill unthrifty thing.	
	BALTHASAR	1	
	As I did sl	eep under this yew tree here	2,
		ny master and another fought,	
		ny master slew him.	_
	FRIAR LAWRE	NCE, <i>moving toward the tomb</i>	
		Romeo!-	
		ck, what blood is this which st	tains
	•	entrance of this sepulcher?	1
	What mea	n these masterless and gory sv	vords

	231 <i>Romeo and Juliet</i> ACT 5. SC. 3	
FTLN 3001	To lie discolored by this place of peace?	
FTLN 3002	Romeo! O, pale! Who else? What, Paris too?	
FTLN 3003	And steeped in blood? Ah, what an unkind hour	150
FTLN 3004	Is guilty of this lamentable chance!	
FTLN 3005	The lady stirs.	
	JULIET	
FTLN 3006	O comfortable friar, where is my lord?	
FTLN 3007	I do remember well where I should be,	
FTLN 3008	And there I am. Where is my Romeo?	155
	FRIAR LAWRENCE	
FTLN 3009	I hear some noise.—Lady, come from that nest	
FTLN 3010	Of death, contagion, and unnatural sleep.	
FTLN 3011	A greater power than we can contradict	
FTLN 3012	Hath thwarted our intents. Come, come away.	
FTLN 3013	Thy husband in thy bosom there lies dead,	160
FTLN 3014	And Paris, too. Come, I'll dispose of thee	
FTLN 3015	Among a sisterhood of holy nuns.	
FTLN 3016	Stay not to question, for the watch is coming.	
FTLN 3017	Come, go, good Juliet. I dare no longer stay.	
	JULIET	
FTLN 3018	Go, get thee hence, for I will not away.	165
	He exits.	
FTLN 3019	What's here? A cup closed in my true love's hand?	
FTLN 3020	Poison, I see, hath been his timeless end.—	
FTLN 3021	O churl, drunk all, and left no friendly drop	
FTLN 3022	To help me after! I will kiss thy lips.	
FTLN 3023	Haply some poison yet doth hang on them,	170
FTLN 3024	To make me die with a restorative. <i>She kisses him.</i>	
FTLN 3025	Thy lips are warm!	
	Enter [Paris's Page] and Watch.	
FTLN 3026	FIRST WATCH Lead, boy. Which way?	
	JULIET	
FTLN 3027	Yea, noise? Then I'll be brief. O, happy dagger,	
FTLN 3028	This is thy sheath. There rust, and let me die.	175
	She takes Romeo's dagger, stabs herself, and dies.	

	233Romeo and JulietACT 5. SC. 3	
ETI N 2020	PAGE This is the place, there where the torch doth burn	
FTLN 3029	This is the place, there where the torch doth burn.	
FTLN 3030	The ground is bloody.—Search about the	
FTLN 3031	churchyard.	
FTLN 3032	Go, some of you; whoe'er you find, attach.	
	Some watchmen exit.	
FTLN 3033	Pitiful sight! Here lies the County slain,	
FTLN 3034	And Juliet bleeding, warm, and newly dead,	
FTLN 3035 FTLN 3036	Who here hath lain this two days burièd.— Go, tell the Prince. Run to the Capulets.	
FTLN 3030	Raise up the Montagues. Some others search.	
1121(3037	Others exit.	
FTLN 3038	We see the ground whereon these woes do lie,	
FTLN 3039	But the true ground of all these piteous woes	
FTLN 3040	We cannot without circumstance descry.	
	Enter [Watchmen with] Romeo's man [Balthasar.]	
	SECOND WATCH	
FTLN 3041	Here's Romeo's man. We found him in the	
TLN 3042	churchyard.	
	FIRST WATCH	
TLN 3043	Hold him in safety till the Prince come hither.	
	Enter Friar [[] Lawrence []] and another Watchman.	
	THIRD WATCH	
FTLN 3044 FTLN 3045	Here is a friar that trembles, sighs, and weeps. We took this mattock and this spade from him	
FTLN 3045	As he was coming from this churchyard's side.	
1211 2010	FIRST [®] WATCH	
TLN 3047	A great suspicion. Stay the Friar too.	
	Enter the Prince <i>with Attendants</i> .	
	PRINCE	
FTLN 3048	What misadventure is so early up	
FTLN 3049	That calls our person from our morning rest?	

	235	Romeo and Juliet	ACT 5. SC. 3
		Enter 「Capulet and Lady Capulet.」	
	CAPULET		
)	What show	uld it be that is so shrieked abroad?	
	LADY CAPULE		
	-	ople in the street cry "Romeo,"	
		liet," and some "Paris," and all run	
	-	n outcry toward our monument.	
	PRINCE What foor	r is this which startles in [our] ears?	
	FIRST WAT		
	11101 1111	n, here lies the County Paris slain,	
	-	eo dead, and Juliet, dead before,	
		d new killed.	
	PRINCE	i new kined.	
		eek, and know how this foul murder	
	comes.		
	FIRST WAT	СН	
	Here is a f	friar, and <i>slaughtered</i> Romeo's man	>
		ruments upon them fit to open	,
	These dea	ad men's tombs.	
	CAPULET		
		s! O wife, look how our daughter blee	ds!
		ger hath mista'en, for, lo, his house	
	1.	on the back of Montague,	
		s-sheathèd in my daughter's bosom.	
	LADY CAPULE		
		s sight of death is as a bell ns my old age to a sepulcher.	
		is my old age to a septience.	
		Enter Montague.	
	PRINCE		
	Come, Mo	ontague, for thou art early up	
	To see thy	y son and heir now [early] down.	
	MONTAGUE		
	Alas, my	liege, my wife is dead tonight.	

237	Romeo and Juliet	ACT 5. SC. 3
Grief of	my son's exile hath stopped her brea	ath.
	ther woe conspires against mine age	?
	ook, and thou shalt see.	
	seeing Romeo dead	
	ntaught! What manners is in this,	
-	before thy father to a grave?	
PRINCE Seel up t	he mouth of outrage for awhile	
-	he mouth of outrage for awhile, an clear these ambiguities	
	w their spring, their head, their true	
descen		
	will I be general of your woes	
	you even to death. Meantime forber	ar
	nischance be slave to patience.—	···· ,
	th the parties of suspicion.	
FRIAR LAWR	1 I	
I am the	greatest, able to do least,	
Yet most	suspected, as the time and place	
Doth ma	ke against me, of this direful murder	
	I stand, both to impeach and purge	
-	ondemnèd and myself excused.	
PRINCE		
	at once what thou dost know in this	5.
FRIAR LAWR		
	brief, for my short date of breath long as is a tedious tale.	
	here dead, was husband to that Julie	۰t
-	there dead, "that" Romeo's faithful	
,	them, and their stol'n marriage day	
	alt's doomsday, whose untimely dea	
•	the new-made bridegroom from thi	
	n, and not for Tybalt, Juliet pined.	
	emove that siege of grief from her,	
	d and would have married her perfor	rce
To Coun	ty Paris. Then comes she to me,	
A 1 · 1	wild looks bid me devise some mea	0.10

239	Romeo and Juliet	ACT 5. SC. 3
To rid he	er from this second marriage,	
Or in my	y cell there would she kill herself.	
Then gay	ve I her (so tutored by my art)	
A sleepi	ng potion, which so took effect	
As I inte	ended, for it wrought on her	
The form	n of death. Meantime I writ to Romeo	ı
That he	should hither come as this dire night	
To help	to take her from her borrowed grave,	
Being th	e time the potion's force should cease) .
But he w	which bore my letter, Friar John,	
Was stay	yed by accident, and yesternight	
Returned	d my letter back. Then all alone	
At the pr	refixèd hour of her waking	
Came I t	to take her from her kindred's vault,	
Meaning	g to keep her closely at my cell	
Till I con	nveniently could send to Romeo.	
But whe	n I came, some minute ere the time	
Of her a	wakening, here untimely lay	
The nob	le Paris and true Romeo dead.	
She wak	es, and I entreated her come forth	
And bea	r this work of heaven with patience.	
But then	a noise did scare me from the tomb,	
And she	, too desperate, would not go with me	ł
But, as i	t seems, did violence on herself.	
All this 1	I know, and to the marriage	
Her nurs	se is privy. And if aught in this	
Miscarri	ed by my fault, let my old life	
Be sacri	ficed some hour before his time	
Unto the	e rigor of severest law.	
PRINCE		
We still	have known thee for a holy man.—	
Where's	Romeo's man? What can he say to the	nis?
BALTHASAR		
I brough	t my master news of Juliet's death,	
And then	n in post he came from Mantua	
T 41 ·	same place, to this same monument.	

	241Romeo and JulietACT 5. SC. 3	
FTLN 3137	This letter he early bid me give his father	
FTLN 3138	And threatened me with death, going in the vault,	285
FTLN 3139	If I departed not and left him there.	
	PRINCE	
FTLN 3140	Give me the letter. I will look on it.—	
	<i>[He takes Romeo's letter.]</i>	
FTLN 3141	Where is the County's page, that raised the	
FTLN 3142	watch?—	
FTLN 3143	Sirrah, what made your master in this place?	290
	PAGE	
FTLN 3144	He came with flowers to strew his lady's grave	
FTLN 3145	And bid me stand aloof, and so I did.	
FTLN 3146	Anon comes one with light to ope the tomb,	
FTLN 3147	And by and by my master drew on him,	• • •
FTLN 3148	And then I ran away to call the watch.	295
	PRINCE	
FTLN 3149	This letter doth make good the Friar's words,	
FTLN 3150	Their course of love, the tidings of her death;	
FTLN 3151	And here he writes that he did buy a poison	
FTLN 3152	Of a poor 'pothecary, and therewithal	200
FTLN 3153	Came to this vault to die and lie with Juliet.	300
FTLN 3154	Where be these enemies?—Capulet, Montague,	
FTLN 3155	See what a scourge is laid upon your hate, That heaven finds means to kill your joys with love	
FTLN 3156 FTLN 3157	That heaven finds means to kill your joys with love, And I, for winking at your discords too,	
FTLN 3157 FTLN 3158	Have lost a brace of kinsmen. All are punished.	305
F1LN 5156	CAPULET	505
FTLN 3159	O brother Montague, give me thy hand.	
FTLN 3160	This is my daughter's jointure, for no more	
FTLN 3161	Can I demand.	
FTLN 3162	MONTAGUE But I can give thee more,	
FTLN 3163	For I will ray her statue in pure gold,	310
FTLN 3164	That whiles Verona by that name is known,	
FTLN 3165	There shall no figure at such rate be set	
FTLN 3166	As that of true and faithful Juliet.	

243	Romeo and Juliet	ACT 5. SC. 3
CAPULET		
	all Romeo's by his lady's lie,	
	fices of our enmity.	
PRINCE	5	
A gloomir	ng peace this morning with it brings.	
•	or sorrow will not show his head.	
Go hence	to have more talk of these sad things	
Some shall	Il be pardoned, and some punished.	
For never	was a story of more woe	
Than this	of Juliet and her Romeo.	
		<i>¶All exit.</i> ■
,		